

Statistics 501

Introduction to Nonparametrics & Log-Linear Models

Paul Rosenbaum, 473 Jon Huntsman Hall, 8-3120

rosenbaum@wharton.upenn.edu Office Hours Tuesdays 1:30-2:30.

BASIC STATISTICS REVIEW

NONPARAMETRICS

Paired Data

Two-Sample Data

Anova

Correlation/Regression

Extending Methods

LOG-LINEAR MODELS FOR DISCRETE DATA

Contingency Tables

Markov Chains

Square Tables

Incomplete Tables

Logit Models

Conditional Logit Models

Ordinal Logit Models

Latent Variables

Some abstracts

PRACTICE EXAMS

Old Exams (There are no 2009 and 2016 exams)

Get Course Data in an R workspace

<http://www-stat.wharton.upenn.edu/~rosenbap/index.html>

The one file for R is Rst501.RData It contains several data sets. Go back to the web page to get the latest version of this file.

Get R for Free: <http://www.r-project.org/>

Statistics Department

<http://www-stat.wharton.upenn.edu/> (Note: "www-" not "www.")

Paul Rosenbaum's Home Page

<http://www-stat.wharton.upenn.edu/~rosenbap/index.html>

Course Materials: Hollander and Wolfe: *Nonparametric Statistical Methods* and Fienberg: *Analysis of Cross-Classified Categorical Data*. Optional additions are: Maindonald and Braun *Data Analysis and Graphics Using R* or Dalgaard *Introductory Statistics with R*. The recommended new (2014) third edition of *Nonparametric Statistical Methods* now uses R (the second edition did not), and there is an R package for the book, NSM3, freely available from cran, and described in the R Program Index at the back of the textbook. An optional alternative to Fienberg's book is Alan Agresti's *An Introduction to Categorical Data Analysis*. An optional additional book is *Nonparametric Statistical Methods Using R* by John Kloeke and Joe McKean, Chapman and Hall, 2015.

Common Questions

How do I get R for Free?
<http://www.r-project.org/>

Where is the R workspace for the course?
<http://www-stat.wharton.upenn.edu/~rosenbap/index.html>

The R workspace I just downloaded doesn't
have the new object I need.

Sometimes, when you download a file, your web browser thinks you have it already, and opens the old version on your computer instead of the new version on the web. You may need to clear your web browser's cache.

I don't want to buy an R book – I want a free introduction.

Go to <http://www.r-project.org/>, click manuals, and take:
An Introduction to R
(The R books you buy teach more)

I use a MAC and I can't open the R workspace from your web page.
Right-click on the workspace on your webpage and select "Save file/link as" and save the file onto the computer.

I want to know many R tricks.
cran.r-project.org/doc/contrib/Paradis-rdebuts_en.pdf
(search for this at <http://www.r-project.org/>)

Statistics Department Courses (times, rooms)
<http://www.upenn.edu/registrar/>

Final Exams (dates, rules)
<http://www.upenn.edu/registrar/>

When does the course start?
When does it end? Holidays?
<http://www.upenn.edu/almanac/3yearcal.html>

Does anybody have any record of this?
<http://www.upenn.edu/registrar/>

Grades/Cheating/Class Attendance

There is a take-home mid-term covering nonparametrics and a final covering categorical data. The final may be in-class or take-home. In either case, both exams are open-book, open-notebook. Take-home exams must be your own work, with no communication with other people. **If you communicate with anyone in any way about the midterm or the final, then you have cheated on exam.** Cheating on an exam is the single stupidest thing a PhD student at Penn can do.

Copies of old midterms and finals are at the end of this bulk pack. You should do several of each for practice, ideally working on old exams all semester long as topics are covered. In working on old practice exams, you may work with other students. The exams involve working with data, and understanding statistical methods requires using them with data. If you want to learn the material in the course, do lots of practice exams.

You are expected to attend class. It is no problem at all if you miss one or two classes because of illness or family issues or transportation problems or a conference or job talk or a search for inner peace or whatever. If you miss a substantial number of classes, much more than one or two classes, then your grade in the class will be substantially reduced regardless of exam performance, and I may contact your departmental advisor to discuss your situation.

Review of Basic Statistics – Some Statistics

- The review of basic statistics is a quick review of ideas from your first course in statistics.

- n measurements: X_1, X_2, \dots, X_n

- **mean** (or average): $\bar{X} = \frac{\sum_{i=1}^n X_i}{n} = \frac{X_1 + X_2 + \dots + X_n}{n}$

- **order statistics** (or data sorted from smallest to largest): Sort X_1, X_2, \dots, X_n placing the smallest first, the largest last, and write $X_{(1)} \leq X_{(2)} \leq \dots \leq X_{(n)}$, so the smallest value is the first order statistic, $X_{(1)}$, and the largest is the n^{th} order statistic, $X_{(n)}$. If there are $n=4$ observations, with values

$X_1 = 5, X_2 = 4, X_3 = 9, X_4 = 5$, then the $n=4$ order statistics are

$X_{(1)} = 4, X_{(2)} = 5, X_{(3)} = 5, X_{(4)} = 9$.

- **median** (or middle value): If n is odd, the median is the middle order statistic – e.g., $X_{(3)}$ if $n=5$. If n is even, there is no middle order statistic, and the median is the average of the two order statistics closest to the middle – e.g., $\frac{X_{(2)} + X_{(3)}}{2}$ if $n=4$. Depth of median is $\frac{n+1}{2}$ where a “half”

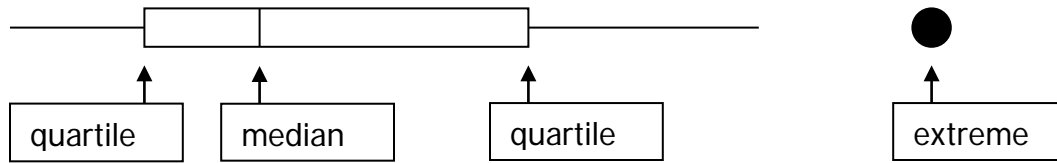
tells you to average two order statistics – for $n=5$, $\frac{n+1}{2} = \frac{5+1}{2} = 3$, so the

median is $X_{(3)}$, but for $n=4$, $\frac{n+1}{2} = \frac{4+1}{2} = 2.5$, so the median is $\frac{X_{(2)} + X_{(3)}}{2}$.

The median cuts the data in half – half above, half below.

- **quartiles**: Cut the data in quarters – a quarter above the upper quartile, a quarter below the lower quartile, a quarter between the lower quartile and the median, a quarter between the median and the upper quartile. The **interquartile range** is the upper quartile minus the lower quartile.

- **boxplot:** Plots median and quartiles as a box, calls attention to extreme observations.



- **sample standard deviation:** square root of the typical squared deviation from the mean, sorta,

$$s = \sqrt{\frac{(X_1 - \bar{X})^2 + (X_2 - \bar{X})^2 + \dots + (X_n - \bar{X})^2}{n - 1}}$$

however, you don't have to remember this ugly formula.

- **location:** if I add a constant to every data value, a measure of location goes up by the addition of that constant.
- **scale:** if I multiply every data value by a constant, a measure of scale is multiplied by that constant, but a measure of scale does not change when I add a constant to every data value.

Check your understanding: What happens to the mean if I drag the biggest data value to infinity? What happens to the median? To a quartile? To the interquartile range? To the standard deviation? Which of the following are measures of location, of scale or neither: median, quartile, interquartile range, mean, standard deviation? In a boxplot, what would it mean if the median is closer to the lower quartile than to the upper quartile?

Topic: Review of Basic Statistics – Probability

- **probability space:** the set of everything that can happen, Ω . Flip two coins, dime and quarter, and the sample space is $\Omega = \{HH, HT, TH, TT\}$ where HT means “head on dime, tail on quarter”, etc.
- **probability:** each element of the sample space has a probability attached, where each probability is between 0 and 1 and the total probability over the sample space is 1. If I flip two fair coins: $\text{prob}(HH) = \text{prob}(HT) = \text{prob}(TH) = \text{prob}(TT) = \frac{1}{4}$.
- **random variable:** a rule \mathbf{X} that assigns a number to each element of a sample space. Flip two coins, and the number of heads is a random variable: it assigns the number $\mathbf{X}=2$ to HH, the number $\mathbf{X}=1$ to both HT and TH, and the number $\mathbf{X}=0$ to TT.
- **distribution of a random variable:** The chance the random variable \mathbf{X} takes on each possible value, x , written $\text{prob}(\mathbf{X}=x)$. Example: flip two fair coins, and let \mathbf{X} be the number of heads; then $\text{prob}(\mathbf{X}=2) = \frac{1}{4}$, $\text{prob}(\mathbf{X}=1) = \frac{1}{2}$, $\text{prob}(\mathbf{X}=0) = \frac{1}{4}$.
- **cumulative distribution of a random variable:** The chance the random variable \mathbf{X} is less than or equal to each possible value, x , written $\text{prob}(\mathbf{X} \leq x)$. Example: flip two fair coins, and let \mathbf{X} be the number of heads; then $\text{prob}(\mathbf{X} \leq 0) = \frac{1}{4}$, $\text{prob}(\mathbf{X} \leq 1) = \frac{3}{4}$, $\text{prob}(\mathbf{X} \leq 2) = 1$. Tables at the back of statistics books are often cumulative distributions.
- **independence of random variables:** Captures the idea that two random variables are unrelated, that neither predicts the other. The formal definition which follows is not intuitive – you get to like it by trying many intuitive examples, like unrelated coins and taped coins, and finding the definition always works. Two random variables, \mathbf{X} and \mathbf{Y} , are independent if the chance that simultaneously $\mathbf{X}=x$ and $\mathbf{Y}=y$ can be found by multiplying the separate probabilities

$$\text{prob}(\mathbf{X}=x \text{ and } \mathbf{Y}=y) = \text{prob}(\mathbf{X}=x) \text{prob}(\mathbf{Y}=y) \quad \text{for every choice of } x,y.$$

Check your understanding: Can you tell exactly what happened in the sample space from the value of a random variable? Pick one: Always, sometimes, never. For people, do you think \mathbf{X} =height and \mathbf{Y} =weight are independent? For undergraduates, might \mathbf{X} =age and \mathbf{Y} =gender (1=female, 2=male) be independent? If I flip two fair coins, a dime and a quarter, so that $\text{prob}(\text{HH}) = \text{prob}(\text{HT}) = \text{prob}(\text{TH}) = \text{prob}(\text{TT}) = 1/4$, then is it true or false that getting a head on the dime is independent of getting a head on the quarter?

Topic: Review of Basics – Expectation and Variance

- **Expectation:** The expectation of a random variable \mathbf{X} is the sum of its possible values weighted by their probabilities,

$$E(\mathbf{X}) = \sum_x x \cdot \text{prob}(\mathbf{X} = x)$$

- **Example:** I flip two fair coins, getting $\mathbf{X}=0$ heads with probability $1/4$, $\mathbf{X}=1$ head with probability $1/2$, and $\mathbf{X}=2$ heads with probability $1/4$; then the expected number of heads is $E(\mathbf{X}) = 0 \cdot \frac{1}{4} + 1 \cdot \frac{1}{2} + 2 \cdot \frac{1}{4} = 1$, so I expect 1 head when I flip two fair coins. Might actually get 0 heads, might get 2 heads, but 1 head is what is typical, or expected, on average.
- **Variance and Standard Deviation:** The standard deviation of a random variable \mathbf{X} measures how far \mathbf{X} typically is from its expectation $E(\mathbf{X})$. Being too high is as bad as being too low – we care about errors, and don't care about their signs. So we look at the squared difference between \mathbf{X} and $E(\mathbf{X})$, namely $\mathbf{D} = \{\mathbf{X} - E(\mathbf{X})\}^2$, which is, itself, a random variable. The variance of \mathbf{X} is the expected value of \mathbf{D} and the standard deviation is the square root of the variance, $\text{var}(\mathbf{X}) = E(\mathbf{D})$ and $\text{st. dev.}(\mathbf{X}) = \sqrt{\text{var}(\mathbf{X})}$.
- **Example:** I independently flip two fair coins, getting $\mathbf{X}=0$ heads with probability $1/4$, $\mathbf{X}=1$ head with probability $1/2$, and $\mathbf{X}=2$ heads with probability $1/4$. Then $E(\mathbf{X})=1$, as noted above. So $\mathbf{D} = \{\mathbf{X} - E(\mathbf{X})\}^2$ takes the value $\mathbf{D} =$

$(0 - 1)^2 = 1$ with probability $\frac{1}{4}$, the value $\mathbf{D} = (1 - 1)^2 = 0$ with probability $\frac{1}{2}$, and the value $\mathbf{D} = (2 - 1)^2 = 1$ with probability $\frac{1}{4}$. The variance of \mathbf{X} is the expected value of \mathbf{D} namely: $\text{var}(\mathbf{X}) = E(\mathbf{D}) = 1 \cdot \frac{1}{4} + 0 \cdot \frac{1}{2} + 1 \cdot \frac{1}{4} = \frac{1}{2}$. So the standard deviation is $st. dev.(\mathbf{X}) = \sqrt{\text{var}(\mathbf{X})} = \sqrt{\frac{1}{2}} = 0.707$. So when I flip two fair coins, I expect one head, but often I get 0 or 2 heads instead, and the typical deviation from what I expect is 0.707 heads. This 0.707 reflects the fact that I get exactly what I expect, namely 1 head, half the time, but I get 1 more than I expect a quarter of the time, and one less than I expect a quarter of the time.

Check your understanding: If a random variance has zero variance, how often does it differ from its expectation? Consider the height \mathbf{X} of male adults in the US. What is a reasonable number for $E(\mathbf{X})$? Pick one: 4 feet, 5'9", 7 feet. What is a reasonable number for $st. dev.(\mathbf{X})$? Pick one: 1 inch, 4 inches, 3 feet. If I independently flip three fair coins, what is the expected number of heads? What is the standard deviation?

Topic: Review of Basics – Normal Distribution

- Continuous random variable:** A continuous random variable can take values with any number of decimals, like 1.2361248912. Weight measured perfectly, with all the decimals and no rounding, is a continuous random variable. Because it can take so many different values, each value winds up having probability zero. If I ask you to guess someone's weight, not approximately to the nearest millionth of a gram, but rather exactly to all the decimals, there is no way you can guess correctly – each value with all the decimals has probability zero. But for an interval, say the nearest kilogram,

there is a nonzero chance you can guess correctly. This idea is captured in by the density function.

- **Density Functions:** A density function defines probability for a continuous random variable. It attaches zero probability to every number, but positive probability to ranges (e.g., nearest kilogram). The probability that the random variable \mathbf{X} takes values between 3.9 and 6.2 is the area under the density function between 3.9 and 6.2. The total area under the density function is 1.
- **Normal density:** The Normal density is the familiar “bell shaped curve”.



The standard Normal distribution has expectation zero, variance 1, standard deviation $1 = \sqrt{1}$. About 2/3 of the area under the Normal density is between -1 and 1 , so the probability that a standard Normal random variable takes values between -1 and 1 is about 2/3. About 95% of the area under the Normal density is between -2 and 2 , so the probability that a standard Normal random variable takes values between -2 and 2 is about .95. (To be more precise, there is a 95% chance that a standard Normal random variable will be between -1.96 and 1.96 .) If \mathbf{X} is a standard Normal random variable, and μ and $\sigma > 0$ are two numbers, then $\mathbf{Y} = \mu + \sigma\mathbf{X}$ has the Normal distribution with expectation μ , variance σ^2 and standard deviation σ , which we write $N(\mu, \sigma^2)$. For example, $\mathbf{Y} = 3 + 2\mathbf{X}$ has expectation 3, variance 4, standard deviation 2, and is $N(3,4)$.

- **Normal Plot:** To check whether or not data, X_1, \dots, X_n look like they came from a Normal distribution, we do a Normal plot. We get the order statistics – just the data sorted into order – or $X_{(1)} \leq X_{(2)} \leq \dots \leq X_{(n)}$ and plot this ordered data against what ordered data from a standard Normal distribution should look like. The computer takes care of the details. A straight line in a

Normal plot means the data look Normal. A straight line with a couple of strange points off the lines suggests a Normal with a couple of strange points (called outliers). Outliers are extremely rare if the data are truly Normal, but real data often exhibit outliers. A curve suggest data that are not Normal. Real data wiggle, so nothing is ever perfectly straight. In time, you develop an eye for Normal plots, and can distinguish wiggles from data that are not Normal.

Topic: Review of Basics – Confidence Intervals

- Let X_1, \dots, X_n be n independent observations from a Normal distribution with expectation μ and variance σ^2 . A compact way of writing this is to say X_1, \dots, X_n are iid from $N(\mu, \sigma^2)$. Here, iid means independent and identically distributed, that is, unrelated to each other and all having the same distribution.
- How do we know X_1, \dots, X_n are iid from $N(\mu, \sigma^2)$? We don't! But we check as best we can. We do a boxplot to check on the shape of the distribution. We do a Normal plot to see if the distribution looks Normal. Checking independence is harder, and we don't do it as well as we would like. We do look to see if measurements from related people look more similar than measurements from unrelated people. This would indicate a violation of independence. We do look to see if measurements taken close together in time are more similar than measurements taken far apart in time. This would indicate a violation of independence. Remember that statistical methods come with a warrantee of good performance if certain assumptions are true, assumptions like X_1, \dots, X_n are iid from $N(\mu, \sigma^2)$. We check the assumptions to make sure we get the promised good performance of statistical methods. Using statistical methods when the assumptions are not

true is like putting your CD player in washing machine – it voids the warrantee.

- To begin again, having checked every way we can, finding no problems, assume X_1, \dots, X_n are iid from $N(\mu, \sigma^2)$. We want to estimate the expectation μ . We want an interval that in most studies winds up covering the true value of μ . Typically we want an interval that covers μ in 95% of studies, or a **95% confidence interval**. Notice that the promise is about what happens in most studies, not what happened in the current study. If you use the interval in thousands of unrelated studies, it covers μ in 95% of these studies and misses in 5%. You cannot tell from your data whether this current study is one of the 95% or one of the 5%. All you can say is the interval usually works, so I have confidence in it.
- If X_1, \dots, X_n are iid from $N(\mu, \sigma^2)$, then the confidence interval uses the sample mean, \bar{X} , the sample standard deviation, s , the sample size, n , and a critical value obtained from the t-distribution with $n-1$ degrees of freedom, namely the value, $t_{0.025}$, such that the chance a random variable with a t-distribution is above $t_{0.025}$ is 0.025. If n is not very small, say $n > 10$, then $t_{0.025}$ is near 2. The 95% confidence interval is:

$$\bar{X} \pm (\text{allowance for error}) = \bar{X} \pm \frac{t_{0.025} \cdot s}{\sqrt{n}}$$

Topic: Review of Basics – Hypothesis Tests

- **Null Hypothesis:** Let X_1, \dots, X_n be n independent observations from a Normal distribution with expectation μ and variance σ^2 . We have a particular value of μ in mind, say μ_0 , and we want to ask if the data contradict this value. It means something special to us if μ_0 is the correct value – perhaps it means the treatment has no effect, so the treatment should be discarded. We wish to test the null hypothesis, $H_0: \mu = \mu_0$. Is the null hypothesis plausible? Or do the data force us to abandon the null hypothesis?
- **Logic of Hypothesis Tests:** A hypothesis test has a long-winded logic, but not an unreasonable one. We say: Suppose, just for the sake of argument, not because we believe it, that the null hypothesis is true. As is always true when we suppose something for the sake of argument, what we mean is: Let's suppose it and see if what follows logically from supposing it is believable. If not, we doubt our supposition. So suppose μ_0 is the true value after all. Is the data we got, namely X_1, \dots, X_n , the sort of data you would usually see if the null hypothesis were true? If it is, if X_1, \dots, X_n are a common sort of data when the null hypothesis is true, then the null hypothesis looks sorta ok, and we *accept* it. Otherwise, if there is no way in the world you'd ever see data anything remotely like our data, X_1, \dots, X_n , if the null hypothesis is true, then we can't really believe the null hypothesis having seen X_1, \dots, X_n , and we *reject* it. So the basic question is: Is data like the data we got commonly seen when the null hypothesis is true? If not, the null hypothesis has gotta go.
- **P-values or significance levels:** We measure whether the data are commonly seen when the null hypothesis is true using something called the

P-value or significance level. Supposing the null hypothesis to be true, the P-value is the chance of data at least as inconsistent with the null hypothesis as the observed data. If the P-value is $\frac{1}{2}$, then half the time you get data as or more inconsistent with the null hypothesis as the observed data – it happens half the time by chance – so there is no reason to doubt the null hypothesis. But if the P-value is 0.000001, then data like ours, or data more extreme than ours, would happen only one time in a million by chance if the null hypothesis were true, so you gotta be having some doubts about this null hypothesis.

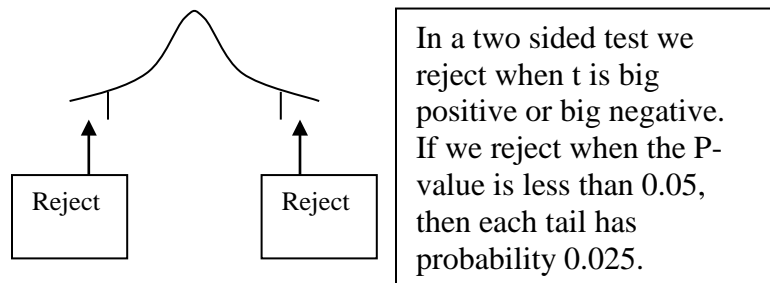
- **The magic 0.05 level:** A convention is that we “reject” the null hypothesis when the P-value is less than 0.05, and in this case we say we are testing at **level** 0.05. Scientific journals and law courts often take this convention seriously. It is, however, only a convention. In particular, sensible people realize that a P-value of 0.049 is not very different from a P-value of 0.051, and both are very different from P-values of 0.00001 and 0.3. It is best to report the P-value itself, rather than just saying the null hypothesis was rejected or accepted.
- **Example:** You are playing 5-card stud poker and the dealer sits down and gets 3 royal straight flushes in a row, winning each time. The null hypothesis is that this is a fair poker game and the dealer is not cheating. Now, there are 2,598,960 five-card stud poker hands, and 4 of these are royal straight flushes, so the chance of a royal straight flush in a fair game is $\frac{4}{2,598,960} = 0.000001539$. In a fair game, the chance of three royal straight flushes in a row is $0.000001539 \times 0.000001539 \times 0.000001539 = 3.6 \times 10^{-18}$. (Why do we multiply probabilities here?) Assuming the null hypothesis, for the sake of argument, that is assuming he is not cheating, the chance he will get three royal straight flushes in a row is very, very small – that is the P-value or significance level. The data we see is highly improbable if the null hypothesis were true, so we doubt it is true. Either the dealer got very, very lucky, or he cheated. This is the logic of all hypothesis tests.

- **One sample t-test:** Let X_1, \dots, X_n be n independent observations from a Normal distribution with expectation μ and variance σ^2 . We wish to test the null hypothesis, $H_0: \mu = \mu_0$. We do this using the one-sample t-test:

$$t = \frac{\sqrt{n}(\bar{X} - \mu_0)}{s}$$

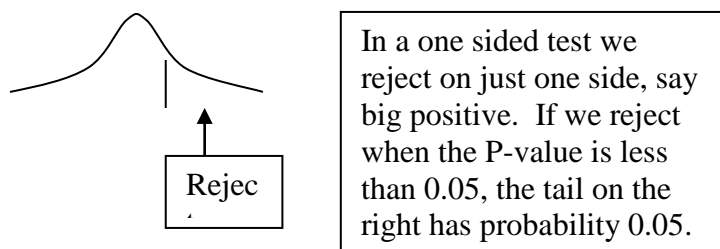
looking this up in tables of the t-distribution with $n-1$ degrees of freedom to get the P-value.

- **One-sided vs Two-sided tests:** In a two-sided test, we don't care whether \bar{X} is bigger than or smaller than μ_0 , so we reject at the 5% level when $|t|$ is one of the 5% largest values of $|t|$. This means we reject for 2.5% of t 's that are very positive and 2.5% of t 's that are very negative:



In a one sided test, we do care, and only want to reject when \bar{X} is on one particular side of μ_0 , say when \bar{X} is bigger than μ_0 , so we reject at the 5% level when t is one of the 5% largest values of t .

This means we reject for the 5% of t 's that are very positive:



- **Should I do a one-sided or a two-sided test:** Scientists mostly report two-sided tests.

Some Aspects of Nonparametrics in R

Script is my commentary to you. **Bold Courier is what I type in R.** Regular Courier is what R answered.

What is R?

R is a close relative of Splus, but R is available for free. You can download R from

<http://cran.r-project.org/>. *R is very powerful and is a favorite (if not the favorite) of statisticians; however, it is not easy to use. It is command driven, not menu driven. You can add things to R that R doesn't yet know how to do by writing a little program. R gives you fine control over graphics. Most people need a book to help them, and so Mainland & Braun's book, *Data Analysis and Graphics Using R*, Cambridge University Press, 2003, is in the book store as an *OPTIONAL* book.*

This is the cadmium example, paired data, Wilcoxon's signed rank test.

First, enter the data.

```
> cadmium<-c(30,35,353,106,-63,20,52,9966,106,24146,51,106896)
```

This command asks for Wilcoxon's signed rank test with the confidence interval and the Hodges-Lehmann estimate.

```
> wilcox.test(cadmium,conf.int=T)
```

Wilcoxon signed rank test with continuity correction

data: cadmium

V = 72, p-value = 0.01076

alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0

95 percent confidence interval:

35.00005 12249.49999

sample estimates:

(pseudo)median

191.4999

Warning messages:

1: cannot compute exact p-value with ties in:

wilcox.test.default(cadmium, conf.int = T)

2: cannot compute exact confidence interval with ties in:

wilcox.test.default(cadmium, conf.int = T)

You can teach R new tricks. This is a little program to compute Walsh averages. You enter the program. Then R knows how to do it. You can skip this page if you don't want R to do new tricks.

```
> walsh<-function(data)
  {
    w <- outer(data, data, "+")/2.
    n <- length(data)
    w <- w[outer(1.:n, 1.:n, "<=")]
    sort(w)
  }
```

Now we try the program on the cadmium data. It returns all the Walsh averages.

```
> walsh(cadmium)
 [1] -63.0 -21.5 -16.5 -14.0 -6.0 -5.5 20.0
21.5 21.5 25.0 27.5 30.0 32.5 35.0 35.5
36.0 40.5
[18] 41.0 43.0 43.5 51.0 51.5 52.0 63.0
63.0 68.0 68.0 70.5 70.5 78.5 78.5 79.0
79.0 106.0
[35] 106.0 106.0 145.0 186.5 191.5 194.0 202.0
202.5 229.5 229.5 353.0 4951.5 4993.0 4998.0 5000.5
5008.5 5009.0
[52] 5036.0 5036.0 5159.5 9966.0 12041.5 12083.0 12088.0
12090.5 12098.5 12099.0 12126.0 12126.0 12249.5 17056.0 24146.0
53416.5 53458.0
[69] 53463.0 53465.5 53473.5 53474.0 53501.0 53501.0 53624.5
58431.0 65521.0 106896.0
```

The Hodges-Lehmann estimate is the median of the Walsh averages. This agrees with what wilcox.test just told us.

```
> median(walsh(cadmium))
[1] 192.75
```

This does the Wilcoxon rank sum test with confidence interval and Hodges-Lehmann estimate.

First we enter the PTT times.

```
> pttRecan<-c(41,86,90,74,146,57,62,78,55,105,46,94,26,101,72,119,88)
> pttControl<-c(34,23,36,25,35,24,87,48)
```

Then we compare the two groups.

```
> wilcox.test(pttRecan,pttControl,conf.int=T)
```

Wilcoxon rank sum test

```
data: pttRecan and pttControl
W = 120, p-value = 0.00147
alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 18 63
sample estimates:
difference in location
                    40
```

Instead, we can take square roots first.

```
> wilcox.test(sqrt(pttRecan),sqrt(pttControl),conf.int=T)
```

Wilcoxon rank sum test

```
data: sqrt(pttRecan) and sqrt(pttControl)
W = 120, p-value = 0.00147
alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 1.416198 4.218924
sample estimates:
difference in location
                    2.769265
```

This is the program that does both Wilcoxon tests.

help(wilcox.test)

wilcox.test package:stats R Documentation
Wilcoxon Rank Sum and Signed Rank Tests

Description:

Performs one and two sample Wilcoxon tests on vectors of data; the latter is also known as 'Mann-Whitney' test.

Usage:

```
wilcox.test(x, ...)  
  
## Default S3 method:  
wilcox.test(x, y = NULL,  
            alternative = c("two.sided", "less", "greater"),  
            mu = 0, paired = FALSE, exact = NULL, correct = TRUE,  
            conf.int = FALSE, conf.level = 0.95, ...)  
  
## S3 method for class 'formula':  
wilcox.test(formula, data, subset, na.action, ...)
```

Arguments:

x: numeric vector of data values. Non-finite (e.g. infinite or missing) values will be omitted.

y: an optional numeric vector of data values.

alternative: a character string specifying the alternative hypothesis, must be one of "two.sided" (default), "greater" or "less". You can specify just the initial letter.

mu: a number specifying an optional location parameter.

paired: a logical indicating whether you want a paired test.

exact: a logical indicating whether an exact p-value should be computed.

correct: a logical indicating whether to apply continuity correction in the normal approximation for the p-value.

conf.int: a logical indicating whether a confidence interval should be computed.

conf.level: confidence level of the interval.

formula: a formula of the form 'lhs ~ rhs' where 'lhs' is a numeric variable giving the data values and 'rhs' a factor with two levels giving the corresponding groups.

data: an optional data frame containing the variables in the model formula.

subset: an optional vector specifying a subset of observations to be used.

na.action: a function which indicates what should happen when the data contain 'NA's. Defaults to 'getOption("na.action")'.

...: further arguments to be passed to or from methods.

Details:

The formula interface is only applicable for the 2-sample tests.

If only 'x' is given, or if both 'x' and 'y' are given and 'paired' is 'TRUE', a Wilcoxon signed rank test of the null that the distribution of 'x' (in the one sample case) or of 'x-y' (in the paired two sample case) is symmetric about 'mu' is performed.

Otherwise, if both 'x' and 'y' are given and 'paired' is 'FALSE', a Wilcoxon rank sum test (equivalent to the Mann-Whitney test: see the Note) is carried out. In this case, the null hypothesis is that the location of the distributions of 'x' and 'y' differ by 'mu'.

By default (if 'exact' is not specified), an exact p-value is computed if the samples contain less than 50 finite values and there are no ties. Otherwise, a normal approximation is used.

Optionally (if argument 'conf.int' is true), a nonparametric confidence interval and an estimator for the pseudomedian (one-sample case) or for the difference of the location parameters 'x-y' is computed. (The pseudomedian of a distribution F is the median of the distribution of $(u+v)/2$, where u and v are independent, each with distribution F. If F is symmetric, then the pseudomedian and median coincide. See Hollander & Wolfe (1973), page 34.) If exact p-values are available, an exact confidence interval is obtained by the algorithm described in Bauer (1972), and the Hodges-Lehmann estimator is employed. Otherwise, the returned confidence interval and point estimate are based on normal approximations.

Value:

A list with class "htest" containing the following components:

statistic: the value of the test statistic with a name describing it.

parameter: the parameter(s) for the exact distribution of the test statistic.

p.value: the p-value for the test.

null.value: the location parameter 'mu'.

alternative: a character string describing the alternative hypothesis.

method: the type of test applied.

data.name: a character string giving the names of the data.

conf.int: a confidence interval for the location parameter. (Only present if argument 'conf.int = TRUE'.)

estimate: an estimate of the location parameter. (Only present if argument 'conf.int = TRUE'.)

Note:

The literature is not unanimous about the definitions of the Wilcoxon rank sum and Mann-Whitney tests. The two most common definitions correspond to the sum of the ranks of the first sample with the minimum value subtracted or not: R subtracts and S-PLUS does not, giving a value which is larger by $m(m+1)/2$ for a first sample of size m . (It seems Wilcoxon's original paper used the unadjusted sum of the ranks but subsequent tables subtracted the minimum.)

R's value can also be computed as the number of all pairs ' $(x[i], y[j])$ ' for which ' $y[j]$ ' is not greater than ' $x[i]$ ', the most common definition of the Mann-Whitney test.

References:

Myles Hollander & Douglas A. Wolfe (1999) Or second edition (1999).
David F. Bauer (1972), Constructing confidence sets using rank statistics. *Journal of the American Statistical Association* *67*, 687-690.

See Also:

'psignrank', 'pwilcox'.

'kruskal.test' for testing homogeneity in location parameters in the case of two or more samples; 't.test' for a parametric alternative under normality assumptions.

Examples:

```
## One-sample test.
## Hollander & Wolfe (1973), 29f.
## Hamilton depression scale factor measurements in 9 patients with
## mixed anxiety and depression, taken at the first (x) and second
## (y) visit after initiation of a therapy (administration of a
## tranquilizer).
x <- c(1.83, 0.50, 1.62, 2.48, 1.68, 1.88, 1.55, 3.06, 1.30)
y <- c(0.878, 0.647, 0.598, 2.05, 1.06, 1.29, 1.06, 3.14, 1.29)
wilcox.test(x, y, paired = TRUE, alternative = "greater")
wilcox.test(y - x, alternative = "less") # The same.
wilcox.test(y - x, alternative = "less",
            exact = FALSE, correct = FALSE) # H&W large sample
                                           # approximation

## Two-sample test.
## Hollander & Wolfe (1973), 69f.
## Permeability constants of the human chorioamnion (a placental
## membrane) at term (x) and between 12 to 26 weeks gestational
## age (y). The alternative of interest is greater permeability
## of the human chorioamnion for the term pregnancy.
x <- c(0.80, 0.83, 1.89, 1.04, 1.45, 1.38, 1.91, 1.64, 0.73, 1.46)
y <- c(1.15, 0.88, 0.90, 0.74, 1.21)
wilcox.test(x, y, alternative = "g") # greater
wilcox.test(x, y, alternative = "greater",
            exact = FALSE, correct = FALSE) # H&W large sample
                                           # approximation

wilcox.test(rnorm(10), rnorm(10, 2), conf.int = TRUE)

## Formula interface.
boxplot(Ozone ~ Month, data = airquality)
wilcox.test(Ozone ~ Month, data = airquality,
            subset = Month %in% c(5, 8))
```

You can get information about other nonparametric procedures.

```
help(kruskal.test)
```

```
help(friedman.test)
```

```
help(cor.test)
```

```
help(cor)
```

Binomial in R

Binomial probabilities

Chance of 2 heads in 3 independent trial with probability 1/3 of a head:

```
> dbinom(2,3,1/3)
[1] 0.2222222
```

Numbers from 0 to 3

```
> 0:3
[1] 0 1 2 3
```

Chances of 0, 1, 2 or 3 heads in 3 independent trials with probability 1/3 of a head

```
> dbinom(0:3,3,1/3)
[1] 0.29629630 0.44444444 0.22222222 0.03703704
```

Cumulative probabilities: chance of 1 or fewer heads in 3 independent trials with probability 1/3 of a head

```
> pbinom(1,3,1/3)
[1] 0.7407407
```

Compare with dbinom result above:

```
> 0.29629630+0.44444444
[1] 0.7407407
```

Probability of 24 or fewer heads in 50 trials with probability 1/3 of a head:

```
> pbinom(24,50,1/3)
[1] 0.9891733
```

Probability of 25 or more heads in 50 trials with probability 1/3 of a head:

```
> 1-pbinom(24,50,1/3)
[1] 0.01082668
```

So of course

```
> 0.01082668+0.9891733
[1] 1
```

One sided test and confidence interval

```
> binom.test(25,50,p=1/3,alternative="greater")
```

Exact binomial test

```
data: 25 and 50
number of successes = 25, number of trials = 50, p-
value = 0.01083
alternative hypothesis: true probability of success
is greater than 0.3333333
95 percent confidence interval:
 0.3762459 1.0000000
sample estimates:
probability of success
                0.5
```

Two sided test and confidence interval

```
> binom.test(25,50,p=1/3)
```

Exact binomial test

```
data: 25 and 50
number of successes = 25, number of trials = 50, p-
value = 0.01586
alternative hypothesis: true probability of success
is not equal to 0.3333333
95 percent confidence interval:
 0.355273 0.644727
sample estimates:
probability of success
                0.5
```

Get help

```
> help(rbinom)
```

or

```
> help(binom.test)
```


Looking at Densities Sampling from Distributions In R

This creates equally spaced numbers between -5 and 5. They will be plotting positions.

```
> space<-(-500):500/100
```

dnorm(x) gives you the Normal density function, rnorm(n) gives you n random draws from the Normal, pnorm gives you the Normal cumulative distribution, qnorm gives you the Normal quantiles. The same idea works for the Cauchy distribution (eg rcauchy(n)) or the logistic distribution (eg rlogis(n)).

```
> pnorm(-1.96)
[1] 0.02499790
```

```
> pnorm(1.96)
[1] 0.9750021
```

```
> qnorm(.025)
[1] -1.959964
```

```
> rnorm(5)
[1] 0.9154958 0.5835557 0.3850987 -1.1506946
    0.5503568
```

This sets you up to do a 2x2 four panel plot

```
> par(mfrow=c(2,2))
```

```
> plot(space, dnorm(space))
> plot(space, dcauchy(space))
> plot(space, dlogis(space))
> boxplot(rnorm(500), rlogis(500), rcauchy(500))
```

Bloodbags Data

```
> bloodbags2
  id acdA  acd  dif
1   1 63.0 58.5  4.5
2   2 48.4 82.6 -34.2
3   3 58.2 50.8  7.4
4   4 29.3 16.7 12.6
5   5 47.0 49.5 -2.5
6   6 27.7 26.0  1.7
7   7 22.3 56.3 -34.0
8   8 43.0 35.7  7.3
9   9 53.3 37.9 15.4
10 10 49.5 53.3 -3.8
11 11 41.1 38.2  2.9
12 12 32.9 37.1 -4.2
```

If you attach the data, then you can refer to variables by their names. Remember to detach when done.

```
> attach(bloodbags2)
```

Plot data!

```
> par(mfrow=c(1,2))
> boxplot(dif,ylim=c(-40,20))
> qqnorm(dif,ylim=c(-40,20))
```

Data do not look Normal in Normal plot, and Shapiro-Wilk test confirms this.

```
> shapiro.test(dif)
```

Shapiro-Wilk normality test

data: dif

W = 0.8054, p-value = 0.01079

Wilcoxon signed rank test, with Hodges-Lehmann point estimate and confidence interval using Walsh averages.

```
> wilcox.test(dif,conf.int=T)
```

Wilcoxon signed rank test

data: dif

V = 44, p-value = 0.7334

alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0

95 percent confidence interval:

-14.85 7.35

sample estimates:

(pseudo)median

1.575

```
> detach(bloodbags2)
```

Sign Test Procedures in R

```
> attach(cadmium)
> dif
30      35      353      106      -63      20      52      9966      106      24146
51 106896
```

The sign test uses just the signs, not the ranks.

```
> 1*(dif<0)
0 0 0 0 1 0 0 0 0 0 0 0
```

There was 1 negative differences in 12 pairs.

```
> sum(1*(dif<0))
[1] 1
```

Compare to the binomial with 12 trials, 1 tail, probability of head 1/2: One sided p-value

```
> pbinom(1,12,1/2)
[1] 0.003173828
```

Usual two sided p-value

```
> 2*pbinom(1,12,1/2)
[1] 0.006347656
```

Because the distribution is very long tailed, the sign test is better than the signed rank for these data. This is the binomial for n=12:

```
> rbind(0:12,round(pbinom(0:12,12,.5),3))
      [,1] [,2] [,3] [,4] [,5] [,6] [,7] [,8] [,9] [,10] [,11] [,12] [,13]
[1,]    0 1.000 2.000 3.000 4.000 5.000 6.000 7.000 8.000 9.000 10.000    11    12
[2,]    0 0.003 0.019 0.073 0.194 0.387 0.613 0.806 0.927 0.981 0.997     1     1
```

Two of the sorted observations (order statistics) form the confidence interval for the population median

```
> sort(dif)
[1]      -63      20      30      35      51      52      106      106      353
9966  24146 106896
```

At the 0.025 level, you can reject for a sign statistic of 2, but not 3,

```
> pbinom(3,12,1/2)
[1] 0.07299805
> pbinom(2,12,1/2)
[1] 0.01928711
```

So, it is #3 and #10 that form the confidence interval.

```
> sort(dif)[c(3,10)]
[1] 30 9966
> sum(1*(dif-30.001)<0)
[1] 3
> sum(1*(dif-29.9999)<0)
[1] 2

> 2*pbinom(sum(1*(dif-29.9999)<0),12,1/2)
[1] 0.03857422
> 2*pbinom(sum(1*(dif-30.001)<0),12,1/2)
[1] 0.1459961
```

Rank Sum & Transformations

$$\text{Model } Y = 2^{\beta} X, \quad X = 2^{\beta}, \quad \text{or} \quad Y = (2^{\beta})(2^{\beta}) = (2^{\beta})X,$$

$$\text{so } \log_2(Y) = \beta, \quad \log_2(X) = \beta$$

```
> wilcox.test(log2(pttRecan), log2(pttControl), conf.int=T)
```

Wilcoxon rank sum test

```
data: log2(pttRecan) and log2(pttControl)
W = 120, p-value = 0.00147
alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 0.5849625 1.6415460
sample estimates:
difference in location
      1.172577
```

Transform back to estimate multiplier 2^{β}

```
> 2^0.5849625
[1] 1.5
```

```
> 2^1.6415460
[1] 3.12
```

```
> 2^1.172577
[1] 2.25414
```

95% Confidence interval for multiplier 2^{β} is [1.5, 3.12] and point estimate is 2.25.

Two Sample Comparisons in Stata

(Commands are in **bold**)

. kwallis PTT, by(Recanal)

Test: Equality of populations (Kruskal-Wallis test)

Recanal	_Obs	_RankSum
0	8	52.00
1	17	273.00

chi-squared = 9.176 with 1 d.f.
 probability = 0.0025

chi-squared with ties = 9.176 with 1 d.f.
 probability = 0.0025

. generate rt = sqrt(PTT)

. generate lg2Ptt =ln(PTT)/0.693147

. npshift PTT, by(Recanal) *Bad idea! Not a shift!*

Hodges-Lehmann Estimates of Shift Parameters

 Point Estimate of Shift : Theta = Pop_2 - Pop_1 = 40
 95% Confidence Interval for Theta: [17 , 64]

. npshift rt, by(Recanal) *Better idea. Hard to interpret!*

Hodges-Lehmann Estimates of Shift Parameters

 Point Estimate of Shift : Theta = Pop_2 - Pop_1 = 2.769265
 95% Confidence Interval for Theta: [1.403124 , 4.246951]

. npshift lg2Ptt, by(Recanal) *Best idea. Correct, interpretable.*

Hodges-Lehmann Estimates of Shift Parameters

 Point Estimate of Shift : Theta = Pop_2 - Pop_1 = 1.172577
 95% Confidence Interval for Theta: [.4518747 , 1.646364]

$$2^{1.1726} = 2.25$$

$$2^{.4519} = 1.37 \qquad 2^{1.6464} = 3.13$$

Ansari Bradley Test

```
> help(ansari.test)
```

Example from book, page 147. Two methods of determining level of iron in serum. True level was 105m grams/100ml. Which is more accurate? (Data in R help)

```
> ramsay <- c(111, 107, 100, 99, 102, 106, 109, 108, 104, 99,101,
96, 97, 102, 107, 113, 116, 113, 110, 98)
> jung.parekh <- c(107, 108, 106, 98, 105, 103, 110, 105,
104,100, 96, 108, 103, 104, 114, 114, 113, 108, 106, 99)
> ansari.test(ramsay, jung.parekh)
```

Ansari-Bradley test

```
data: ramsay and jung.parekh
AB = 185.5, p-value = 0.1815
alternative hypothesis: true ratio of scales is not equal to 1
```

```
> ansari.test(pttControl,pttRecan)
```

Ansari-Bradley test

```
data: pttControl and pttRecan
AB = 42, p-value = 0.182
alternative hypothesis: true ratio of scales is not equal to 1
```

```
>ansari.test(pttControl-median(pttControl),pttRecan-
median(pttRecan))
```

Ansari-Bradley test

```
data: pttControl - median(pttControl) and pttRecan -
median(pttRecan)
AB = 68, p-value = 0.1205
alternative hypothesis: true ratio of scales is not equal to 1
```

Kolmogorov-Smirnov Test in R

Tests whether distributions differ in any way.

Mostly useful if you are not looking for a change in level or dispersion.

Two simulated data sets

```
> one<-rexp(1000)-1
> two<-1-rexp(1000)
```

Similar means and variances (would be the same if n were very large)

```
> mean(one)
[1] 0.01345924
> mean(two)
[1] -0.0345239
> sd(one)
[1] 0.9891292
> sd(two)
[1] 1.047116
```

Yet they look very different!

```
> boxplot(one,two)
```

The K-S test compares the empirical cumulative distributions:

```
> par(mfrow=c(1,2))
> plot(ecdf(one),ylab="Proportion <= x",main="one")
> plot(ecdf(two),ylab="Proportion <= x",main="two")
```

Very small p-value - distributions clearly different!

```
> ks.test(one,two)
```

Two-sample Kolmogorov-Smirnov test

```
data: one and two
D = 0.272, p-value < 2.2e-16
alternative hypothesis: two.sided
```

**Ideas from Chapter 5 of Hollander et al.
Using Their R-package NSM3**

Lepage in NSM3

```
> pLepage(pttRecan,pttControl,method="Asymptotic")
Number of X values: 17 Number of Y values: 8
Lepage D Statistic: 11.1479
Asymptotic upper-tail probability: 0.0038
```

Kolmogorov-Smirnov

```
> pKolSmirn(pttRecan,pttControl)
Number of X values: 17 Number of Y values: 8
Kolmogorov-Smirnov J Statistic: 0.6985
Exact upper-tail probability: 0.0052
```

```
> ks.test(pttRecan,pttControl)
```

Two-sample Kolmogorov-Smirnov test

```
data: pttRecan and pttControl
D = 0.6985, p-value = 0.005231
alternative hypothesis: two-sided
```

Confidence band

```
cbind(ecdf.ks.CI(meyerdif)$lower,ecdf.ks.CI(meyerdif)$upper
,sort(unique(meyerdif)))
```

```
Quantile
qKolSmirnLSA(.05)
```


Kruskal Wallis Test in R

Data from: Morton, D., Saah, A., Silberg, S., Owens, W., Roberts, M., and Saah, M. (1982) Lead absorption in children of employees in a lead-related industry. *American Journal of Epidemiology*, **115**, 549-555.

```
> lead
  control exposed level hyg
1      13      14  high good
2      16      13  high good
3      11      25  high good
4      18      41  high mod
5      24      18  high mod
6       7      49  high mod
7      16      38  high poor
8      18      23  high poor
9      19      37  high poor
10     15      62  high poor
11     18      24  high poor
12      9      45  high poor
13     14      39  high poor
14     18      48  high poor
15     19      44  high poor
16     19      35  high poor
17     11      43  high poor
18     18      34  high poor
19     13      73  high poor
20     22      39 medium good
21     NA      29 medium mod
22     16      31 medium poor
23     25      34 medium poor
24     16      20 medium poor
25     21      22 medium poor
26     12      35 medium poor
27     16      16   low mod
28     11      36   low poor
29     10      23   low poor
30     19      21   low poor
31     10      17   low poor
32     13      27   low poor
33     24      15   low poor
34     13      10   low poor
```

```
-- level and hyg are factors.  Type: help(factor)
```

Type: help(kruskal.test)

First we do the test by level.

```
> kruskal.test(exposed~level,data=lead)
```

```
      Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test
```

```
data:  exposed by level
```

```
Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 8.5172, df = 2, p-value =  
0.01414
```

Now we do the test by hyg for kids with level=high..

```
>kruskal.test(exposed~hyg,subset=(level=="high"),data=lead)
```

```
      Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test
```

```
data:  exposed by hyg
```

```
Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 5.5611, df = 2, p-value =  
0.062
```

Now we do the test by level for kids with hyg=poor.

```
>kruskal.test(exposed~level,subset=(hyg=="poor"),data=lead)
```

```
      Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test
```

```
data:  exposed by level
```

```
Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 12.5104, df = 2, p-value =  
0.001920
```

Jonckheere-Terpstra Test in R (almost)

You can get R to do most of the work in the Jonckheere-Terpstra test, but you have to do some by hand.

```
> high<-lead$exposed[lead$level=="high"]
> medium<-lead$exposed[lead$level=="medium"]
> low<-lead$exposed[lead$level=="low"]

> high
[1]14 13 25 41 18 49 38 23 37 62 24 45 39 48 44 35 43 34 73
> medium
[1] 39 29 31 34 20 22 35
> low
[1] 16 36 23 21 17 27 15 10
```

You do 3 wilcox.test commands, and add them up. Order matters in the command! Not wilcox.test(low,medium)!

```
> wilcox.test(medium,low)
```

Wilcoxon rank sum test

```
data: medium and low
W = 45, p-value = 0.05408
alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0
```

```
> wilcox.test(high,low)
```

Wilcoxon rank sum test with continuity correction

```
data: high and low
W = 125.5, p-value = 0.00926
alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0
```

```
> wilcox.test(high,medium)
```

Wilcoxon rank sum test with continuity correction

```
data: high and medium
W = 90.5, p-value = 0.1741
alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0
```

$$J = 45 + 125.5 + 90.5 = 261$$

Compute J^ in expression (6.17) on page 203 in H&W*

Kruskal-Wallis Test in R

Lead Data.

```
> lead[1:3,]
  control exposed level  hyg
1      13      14  high good
2      16      13  high good
3      11      25  high good
```

Kruskal Wallis test of no difference

```
> kruskal.test(exposed~level)
```

Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test

```
data:  exposed by level
Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 8.5172, df = 2, p-value = 0.01414
```

To do multiple comparisons, get Mann-Whitney statistic from Wilcox.test and convert to Wilcoxon statistic

```
> wilcox.test(exposed[level=="high"],exposed[level=="low"])
```

Wilcoxon rank sum test with continuity correction

```
data:  exposed[level == "high"] and exposed[level == "low"]
W = 125.5, p-value = 0.00926
alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0
```

Warning message:

```
cannot compute exact p-value with ties in:
wilcox.test.default(exposed[level == "high"], exposed[level ==
> 125.5+((19+1)*19/2)
[1] 315.5      This is one rank sum
```

```
> wilcox.test(exposed[level=="high"],exposed[level=="medium"])
```

Wilcoxon rank sum test with continuity correction

```
data:  exposed[level == "high"] and exposed[level == "medium"]
W = 90.5, p-value = 0.1741
alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0
```

Warning message:

```
cannot compute exact p-value with ties in:
wilcox.test.default(exposed[level == "high"], exposed[level ==
> 90.5+((19+1)*19/2)
[1] 280.5      This is one rank sum
```

```
> wilcox.test(exposed[level == "medium"],exposed[level == "low"])
```

Wilcoxon rank sum test

```
data:  exposed[level == "medium"] and exposed[level == "low"]
W = 45, p-value = 0.05408
alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0
```

```
> 45+((7+1)*7/2)
[1] 73      This is one rank sum
```

Jonckheere/Terpstra Test for Ordered Alternatives (6.2)

Illustrates the use of NSM3 R-package from Hollander/Wolfe/

```
> library(NSM3)
> help(pJCK)
> head(lead)
  control exposed level  hyg   both
1      13      14  high  good high.ok
2      16      13  high  good high.ok
3      11      25  high  good high.ok
4      18      41  high  mod  high.ok
5      24      18  high  mod  high.ok
6       7      49  high  mod  high.ok
> attach(lead)
Does father's exposure predict the child's blood lead
level?
> pJCK(exposed,g=as.integer(level),method="Asymptotic")
Ties are present, so p-values are based on conditional null
distribution.
Group sizes:  8 7 19
Jonckheere-Terpstra J*  Statistic:  3.0078
Asymptotic upper-tail probability:  0.0013

> kruskal.test(exposed~level)
      Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test
data:  exposed by level
Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 8.5172, df = 2, p-value =
0.01414

For father's with high exposure, does father's hygiene
predict the child's blood lead level?
>
pJCK(exposed[level=="high"],g=as.integer(hyg[level=="high"]
),
      method="Asymptotic")
Group sizes:  3 3 13
Jonckheere-Terpstra J*  Statistic:  1.9347
Asymptotic upper-tail probability:  0.0265
>
kruskal.test(exposed[level=="high"]~as.integer(hyg[level=="
high"]))
      Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test
data:  exposed[level == "high"] by as.integer(hyg[level ==
"high"])
Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 5.5611, df = 2, p-value =
0.062
```

Multiple Comparisons

```
> help(pairwise.wilcox.test)
```

Bonferroni

Bonferroni inequality says $\Pr(A \text{ or } B) \leq \Pr(A) + \Pr(B)$, or more generally, the

Bonferroni inequality says $\Pr(A_1 \text{ or } A_2 \text{ or } \dots \text{ or } A_L) \leq \Pr(A_1) + \Pr(A_2) + \dots + \Pr(A_L)$.

Know that if H_0 is true, $\Pr(\text{p-value} < 0.05) \leq 0.05$. More generally, $\Pr(\text{p-value} \leq \alpha) \leq \alpha$, for all $0 < \alpha < 1$.

If we have L hypotheses, H_{01}, \dots, H_{0L} with p-values p_1, \dots, p_L and we reject H_{0k} when $p_k \leq 0.05/L$, then the chance that we falsely reject any H_{0k} is ≤ 0.05 .

Pick one hypothesis. If H_{0k} is false, then we cannot falsely reject it, so the chance that we falsely reject it is zero. If H_{0k} is true, we falsely reject it when $p_k \leq 0.05/L$, which happens with probability $\leq 0.05/L$.

Then the chance that we falsely reject any H_{0k} is

$\Pr(\text{Falsely reject } H_{01} \text{ or } \dots \text{ or Falsely reject } H_{0L}) \leq$

$\Pr(\text{Falsely reject } H_{01}) + \dots + \Pr(\text{Falsely reject } H_{0L}) \leq 0.05/L + \dots + 0.05/L = 0.05$.

Because $0.0093 < 0.05/3 = 0.016667$, we reject it by the Bonferroni method.

```

>
pairwise.wilcox.test(exposed,level,p.adjust.method="bonferroni")
      Pairwise comparisons using Wilcoxon rank sum test
data:  exposed and level
      low  medium
medium 0.162 -
high   0.028 0.522

P value adjustment method: bonferroni

```

Holm

Order p-values, smallest to largest, $p_{(1)} < \dots < p_{(L)}$
 $P_{(1)} = 0.0093$, $P_{(2)} = 0.0541$, $P_{(3)} = 0.1741$.

If $P_{(1)} \leq 0.05/L = 0.01667$, then I can safely reject the corresponding hypothesis by Bonferroni.

Holm's idea is that it is now safe to assume this hypothesis is false, and test the rest assuming there are only $L-1$ possible true hypotheses.

This means that $P_{(2)}$ is significant if less than $0.05/(L-1) = 0.05/(3-1) = 0.025$.

If we reject this hypothesis, we continue and compare $P_{(3)}$ to $0.05/(L-2)$, etc.

Holm showed that the chance that we falsely reject any true hypothesis among the L hypotheses by this method is at most 0.05.

Notice that it gets easier to reject hypotheses as more hypotheses are rejected.

Notice that you must stop at the first j such that $P_{(j)} > 0.05/(L-j+1)$. You cannot skip forward.

```

> pairwise.wilcox.test(lead$exposed,lead$level)
      Pairwise comparisons using Wilcoxon rank sum test
data:  lead$exposed and lead$level
      low  medium
medium 0.108 -
high   0.028 0.174

P value adjustment method: holm

```

Holm, S. (1979) A simple sequentially rejective multiple test procedure. *Scandinavian Journal of Statistics*, 6, 65-70.

Wright, S. P. (1992). Adjusted P-values for simultaneous inference. *Biometrics*, 48, 1005-1013.

Rapid Eye Movement Example

```
> rapideye
  eyetrack fixation
1    980.8     4.85
2    926.4     4.41
3    892.9     3.80
4    870.2     4.53
5    854.6     4.33
6    777.2     3.81
7    772.6     3.97
8    702.4     3.68
9    561.7     3.43
> plot(rapideye$eyetrack,rapideye$fixation)
> cor.test(rapideye$eyetrack,rapideye$fixation,method="kendall")
```

Kendall's rank correlation tau

```
data: rapideye$eyetrack and rapideye$fixation
T = 30, p-value = 0.01267
alternative hypothesis: true tau is not equal to 0
sample estimates:
      tau
0.6666667
```

```
> round(theil(rapideye$eyetrack,rapideye$fixation),5)
 [1] -0.03478 -0.03216 -0.01384 -0.00214 -0.00141 -0.00009  0.00063  0.00111
 [9]  0.00112  0.00174  0.00176  0.00178  0.00256  0.00269  0.00286  0.00289
[17]  0.00307  0.00326  0.00339  0.00357  0.00402  0.00412  0.00413  0.00420
[25]  0.00423  0.00427  0.00439  0.00507  0.00511  0.00574  0.00672  0.00774
[33]  0.00809  0.01195  0.01282  0.01821
> median(theil(rapideye$eyetrack,rapideye$fixation))
[1] 0.003323571
```


Hoeffding's Test of Independence in R

Hollander and Wolfe (1999) Section 8.6

It's not in "standard R". So you search:

```
> help.search("hoeff")
```

And you find it.

```
> help(hoeffd, pack=Hmisc)
```

```
hoeffd                package:Hmisc                R Documentation
```

```
Matrix of Hoeffding's D Statistics
```

```
Description:
```

```
Computes a matrix of Hoeffding's (1948) 'D' statistics for all possible pairs of columns of a matrix. 'D' is a measure of the distance between 'F(x,y)' and 'G(x)H(y)', where 'F(x,y)' is the joint CDF of 'X' and 'Y', and 'G' and 'H' are marginal CDFs. Missing values are deleted in pairs rather than deleting all rows of 'x' having any missing variables. The 'D' statistic is robust against a wide variety of alternatives to independence, such as non-monotonic relationships. The larger the value of 'D', the more dependent are 'X' and 'Y' (for many types of dependencies). 'D' used here is 30 times Hoeffding's original 'D', and ranges from -0.5 to 1.0 if there are no ties in the data. 'print.hoeffd' prints the information derived by 'hoeffd'. The higher the value of 'D', the more dependent are 'x' and 'y' ...
```

Go to "Packages" menu, "Load Package" option, and pick "Hmisc"

Then it's yours. This is the example from the book:

```
> eg8.5
```

```
      collagen proline
[1,]      7.1      2.8
[2,]      7.1      2.9
[3,]      7.2      2.8
[4,]      8.3      2.6
[5,]      9.4      3.5
[6,]     10.5      4.6
[7,]     11.4      5.0
```

```
> hoeffd(eg8.5)
```

```
D
```

```
      [,1] [,2]
[1,] 1.00 0.19
[2,] 0.19 1.00
```

```
n= 7
```

```
P
```

```
      [,1] [,2]
[1,]      0.0215
[2,] 0.0215
```

30 times the book's answer is 0.19. The large sample p-value is given, close to the book's large sample value.

Bootstrap Confidence Interval for Kendall's Correlation
(Hollander and Wolfe 1999 section 8.4)

The original data.

```
> rapideye
  eyetrack fixation
1    980.8      4.85
2    926.4      4.41
3    892.9      3.80
4    870.2      4.53
5    854.6      4.33
6    777.2      3.81
7    772.6      3.97
8    702.4      3.68
9    561.7      3.43
```

Kendall's correlation for the original data

```
> cor.test(rapideye$eyetrack,rapideye$fixation,method="kendall")
      Kendall's rank correlation tau
data:  rapideye$eyetrack and rapideye$fixation
T = 30, p-value = 0.01267
alternative hypothesis: true tau is not equal to 0
sample estimates:
      tau
0.6666667
```

A bootstrap sample is a sample of size $n=9$ WITH REPLACEMENT from the $n=9$ observations

```
> j<-sample(1:9,9,replace=T)
> j
[1] 2 1 9 9 3 9 4 4 9
```

```
> rapideye[j,]
  eyetrack fixation
2    926.4      4.41
1    980.8      4.85
9    561.7      3.43
9.1  561.7      3.43
3    892.9      3.80
9.2  561.7      3.43
4    870.2      4.53
4.1  870.2      4.53
9.3  561.7      3.43
```

Kendall's correlation for the first bootstrap sample

```
> cor.test(rapideye$eyetrack[j],rapideye$fixation[j],method="kendall")
      Kendall's rank correlation tau
data:  rapideye$eyetrack[j] and rapideye$fixation[j]
z = 2.7179, p-value = 0.00657
alternative hypothesis: true tau is not equal to 0
sample estimates:
      tau
0.724138
```

Little function bootkendall computes B bootstrap samples Kendall's tau's, sorts them, and gives the lower and upper 2.5% as the confidence interval.

```
> bootkendall
function(Z,B){
  tauhat<-rep(NA,B)
  n<-dim(Z)[1]
  for (i in 1:B){
    j<-sample(1:n,n,replace=T)
    tauhat[i]<cor.test(Z[j,1],Z[j,2],method="kendall")$estimate
  }
  tauhat<-sort(tauhat)
  k<-floor(B*0.025)
  c(tauhat[k],tauhat[B+1-k])
}
```

Let's try it.

```
> bootkendall(rapideye,1000)
[1] 0.03225806 1.00000000
There were 50 or more warnings (use warnings() to see the first 50)
```

Because they are samples, you get different answers each time. Need to set B large!

```
> bootkendall(rapideye,1000)
[1] 0.1724138 1.0000000

> bootkendall(rapideye,5000)
[1] 0.125 1.000
There were 50 or more warnings (use warnings() to see the first 50)

> bootkendall(rapideye,5000)
[1] 0.1111111 1.0000000
There were 50 or more warnings (use warnings() to see the first 50)
```

Nonparametric Rank Based Multiple Regression (Section 9.6 in H&W)

```
> Fuel[1:3,]
  id state fuel tax lic inc road
1  1   ME  541   9 52.5 3.571 1.976
2  2   NH  524   9 57.2 4.092 1.250
3  3   VT  561   9 58.0 3.865 1.586
You must install the Rfit package using the packages menu.
> library(Rfit)
> help(rfit)
> attach(Fuel)
```

Fitting a model

```
> out<-rfit(fuel~tax+lic)
> summary(out)
Call:  rfit.default(formula = fuel ~ tax + lic)
Coefficients:
      Estimate Std. Error t.value  p.value
      130.4176   181.9920  0.7166  0.47740
tax -29.8342    12.8729 -2.3176  0.02519 *
lic  11.7820     2.2064  5.3398 3.116e-06 ***
Multiple R-squared (Robust): 0.4534957
Reduction in Dispersion Test: 18.67077 p-value: 0
```

Residuals from this fit

```
> res<-as.vector(out$residual)
> res
[1] 60.53645424 -11.83879810 15.73562704 ...
Least squares minimizes the sum of the squares of the
residuals. In contrast, rfit minimizes a rank based
measure of the dispersion of the residuals due to Jaeckel
(1972).
```

```
> outlm<-lm(fuel~tax+lic)
> reslm<-outlm$residual
So reslm has the least squares residuals.
> JaeckelD(res)
[1] 3313.408
> JaeckelD(reslm)
[1] 3322.443
> sum(res^2)
[1] 262540
> sum(reslm^2)
[1] 260834
So sum(reslm^2) < sum(res^2) but JaeckelD(res) <
JaeckelD(reslm).
```

```

> Fuel2<-cbind(Fuel,res,reslm)
> Fuel2[39:41,]
   id state fuel tax  lic  inc  road      res  reslm
39 39   ID  648 8.5 66.3 3.635 3.274 -9.97179 -18.0659
40 40   WY  968 7.0 67.2 4.345 3.905 254.67321 242.5577
41 41   CO  587 7.0 62.6 4.449 4.639 -72.12974 -80.8739
Least squares made the residual for WY smaller but the
residuals for ID and CO larger than did rfit.

```

Testing whether several regression coefficients are zero

```

> help(drop.test)
drop.test is the analog to the general linear hypothesis F-
test asking whether additional terms in a full model (fitF)
are needed or whether a reduced model (fitR) is plausible.
> out<-rfit(fuel~tax+lic)
> out2<-rfit(fuel~tax+lic+inc+road)

```

```

> JaeckelD(out$residual)
[1] 3313.408
> JaeckelD(out2$residual)
[1] 2700.551

```

So of course, the full model (out2) fits better than the reduced model (out), but could the improvement just be chance?

```

> drop.test(fitF=out2,fitR=out)
Drop in Dispersion Test
F-Statistic      p-value
 1.0191e+01  2.3847e-04

```

So the improvement in fit from inc and road is not plausibly due to chance.

Hettmansperger, T.P. and McKean J.W. (2011), *Robust Nonparametric Statistical Methods, 2nd ed.*, New York: Chapman-Hall.

Hettmansperger, T.P. and McKean J.W. (1977) A robust alternative based on ranks to least squares in analyzing linear models. *Technometrics*, 19, 275-284. In JSTOR on the library web-page.

Jaeckel, L. A. (1972). Estimating regression coefficients by minimizing the dispersion of residuals. *Annals of Mathematical Statistics*, 43, 1449 - 1458. In JSTOR on the library web-page.

Robust Regression in R

Robust and nonparametric regression are not quite as standardized as most topics in Hollander and Wolfe. In part, there are many competing proposals, and the dust has not settled to yield one conventional proposal.

The more commonly used procedure is m -estimation. It is available in R, Splus, SAS and Stata.

In R, you need the MASS package, which may be available with your version of R, or can be obtained from the usual location <http://www.r-project.org/>

Once you have the MASS package, type:

```
>library(MASS)
```

to make its features available. The specific routine you want is rlm (for robust linear model) so type

```
>help(rlm)
```

to obtain documentation.

The first five rows of the fuel data (from stat 500) are:

```
> dim(fuel)
```

```
[1] 48  7
```

```
> fuel[1:5,]
```

	id	state	fuel	tax	lic	inc	road
1	1	ME	541	9.0	52.5	3.571	1.976
2	2	NH	524	9.0	57.2	4.092	1.250
3	3	VT	561	9.0	58.0	3.865	1.586
4	4	MA	414	7.5	52.9	4.870	2.351
5	5	RI	410	8.0	54.4	4.399	0.431

The call for a robust regression is

```
> rlm(fuel~tax+lic,fuel)
```

but that generates only a little output, so instead type

```
> summary(rlm(fuel~tax+lic,fuel))
```

```
Call: rlm(formula = fuel ~ tax + lic, data = fuel)
```

```
Residuals:
```

	Min	1Q	Median	3Q	Max
	-122.3625	-54.8412	0.5224	47.3381	256.4014

```
Coefficients:
```

	Value	Std. Error	t value
(Intercept)	143.1360	165.7618	0.8635
tax	-30.4104	11.7694	-2.5838
lic	11.6270	2.0173	5.7636

```
Residual standard error: 81.85 on 45 degrees of freedom
```

```
Correlation of Coefficients:
```

	(Intercept)	tax
tax	-0.7444	
lic	-0.8509	0.2880

You interpret this much as you do a least squares regression. However, outliers get gradually down-weighted, rather than tested-and-deleted.

```
> w<-rlm(fuel~tax+lic,fuel)$w  
> resid<-rlm(fuel~tax+lic,fuel)$resid
```

Look at Wyoming on the next page: without rejecting it as an outlier, it got down-weighted to have weight $w=.43$ compared to 1 for most observations.

```
> cbind(fuel,w,resid)
```

	id	state	fuel	tax	lic	inc	road	w	resid
1	1	ME	541	9.00	52.5	3.571	1.976	1.0000000	61.1391882
2	2	NH	524	9.00	57.2	4.092	1.250	1.0000000	-10.5077687
3	3	VT	561	9.00	58.0	3.865	1.586	1.0000000	17.1906216
4	4	MA	414	7.50	52.9	4.870	2.351	0.9480140	-116.1271732
5	5	RI	410	8.00	54.4	4.399	0.431	0.8997146	-122.3625059
6	6	CN	457	10.00	57.1	5.342	1.333	1.0000000	-45.9346965
7	7	NY	344	8.00	45.1	5.319	11.868	1.0000000	-80.2312932
8	8	NJ	467	8.00	55.3	5.126	2.138	1.0000000	-75.8268168
9	9	PA	464	8.00	52.9	4.447	8.577	1.0000000	-50.9219877
10	10	OH	498	7.00	55.2	4.512	8.507	1.0000000	-74.0744866
11	11	IN	580	8.00	53.0	4.391	5.939	1.0000000	63.9153111
12	12	IL	471	7.50	52.5	5.126	14.186	1.0000000	-54.4763684
13	13	MI	525	7.00	57.4	4.817	6.930	1.0000000	-72.6539132
14	14	WI	508	7.00	54.5	4.207	6.580	1.0000000	-55.9355781
15	15	MN	566	7.00	60.8	4.332	8.159	1.0000000	-71.1857544
16	16	IA	635	7.00	58.6	4.318	10.340	1.0000000	23.3936723
17	17	MO	603	7.00	57.2	4.206	8.508	1.0000000	7.6714892
18	18	ND	714	7.00	54.0	3.718	4.725	0.7063010	155.8779280
19	19	SD	865	7.00	72.4	4.716	5.915	1.0000000	92.9409052
20	20	NE	640	8.50	67.7	4.341	6.010	1.0000000	-31.7965814
21	21	KS	649	7.00	66.3	4.593	7.834	1.0000000	-52.1343210
22	22	DE	540	8.00	60.2	4.983	0.602	1.0000000	-59.7991761
23	23	MD	464	9.00	51.1	4.897	2.449	1.0000000	0.4170051
24	24	VA	547	9.00	51.7	4.258	4.686	1.0000000	76.4407979
25	25	WV	460	8.50	55.1	4.574	2.619	1.0000000	-65.2962288
26	26	NC	566	9.00	54.4	3.721	4.746	1.0000000	64.0478652
27	27	SC	577	8.00	54.8	3.448	5.399	1.0000000	39.9866893
28	28	GA	631	7.50	57.9	3.846	9.061	1.0000000	42.7377662
29	29	FA	574	8.00	56.3	4.188	5.975	1.0000000	19.5461711
30	30	KY	534	9.00	49.3	3.601	4.650	1.0000000	91.3456269
31	31	TN	571	7.00	51.8	3.640	6.905	1.0000000	38.4573546
32	32	AL	554	7.00	51.3	3.333	6.594	1.0000000	27.2708606
33	33	MS	577	8.00	57.8	3.063	6.524	1.0000000	5.1056530
34	34	AR	628	7.50	54.7	3.357	4.121	1.0000000	76.9442050
35	35	LA	487	8.00	48.7	3.528	3.495	1.0000000	20.9114632
36	36	OK	644	6.58	62.9	3.802	7.834	1.0000000	-30.3748357
37	37	TX	640	5.00	56.6	4.045	17.782	1.0000000	-9.1730456
38	38	MT	704	7.00	58.6	3.897	6.385	1.0000000	92.3936723
39	39	ID	648	8.50	66.3	3.635	3.274	1.0000000	-7.5187644
40	40	WY	968	7.00	67.2	4.345	3.905	0.4293990	256.4013681
41	41	CO	587	7.00	62.6	4.449	4.639	1.0000000	-71.1143762
42	42	NM	699	7.00	56.3	3.656	3.985	0.9646353	114.1358001
43	43	AZ	632	7.00	60.3	4.300	3.635	1.0000000	0.6277517
44	44	UT	591	7.00	50.8	3.745	2.611	1.0000000	70.0843667
45	45	NV	782	6.00	67.2	5.215	2.302	1.0000000	39.9909971
46	46	WN	510	9.00	57.1	4.476	3.942	1.0000000	-23.3450675
47	47	OR	610	7.00	62.3	4.296	4.083	1.0000000	-44.6262726
48	48	CA	524	7.00	59.3	5.002	9.794	1.0000000	-95.7452362

The ideas in section 9.6 of Hollander and Wolfe are now available in R.

Install the Rreg package. Then load it.

```
> library(Rreg)
> help(rfit)
> help(drop.test)
```

rfit fits a multiple regression by ranks, whereas drop.test is used to test that a subset of regression coefficients have values zero.

```
> attach(Fuel)
> Fuel[1:3,]
  id state fuel tax  lic  inc  road
1  1    ME  541   9 52.5 3.571 1.976
2  2    NH  524   9 57.2 4.092 1.250
3  3    VT  561   9 58.0 3.865 1.586
```

Syntax is similar to linear models, lm, in Stat 500.

```
> rfit(fuel~tax+lic)
Call:
rfit.default(formula = fuel ~ tax + lic)
```

Coefficients:

```
          tax      lic
135.91506 -30.22136  11.73888
> summary(rfit(fuel~tax+lic))
```

```
Call:
rfit.default(formula = fuel ~ tax + lic)
```

Coefficients:

```
      Estimate Std. Error t.value  p.value
tax  135.915    182.842    0.7433  0.46122
tax  -30.221    12.935   -2.3364  0.02409 *
lic   11.739     2.217    5.2948 3.621e-06 ***
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

Multiple R-squared (Robust): 0.4523139

Reduction in Dispersion Test: 18.58193 p-value: 0

```
> rfit(fuel~tax+lic)$residual[1:5]
[1] 60.78579 -11.38696 16.22193 -116.24181 -122.73945
> rfit(fuel~tax+lic)$fit[1:5]
[1] 480.2142 535.3870 544.7781 530.2418 532.7395
```

```
> modf<-rfit(fuel~tax+lic+road)
> modr<-rfit(fuel~tax)
> drop.test(modf,modr)
```

Test whether lic and road have zero coefficients in the model with predictors tax, lic, road.

```
Drop in Dispersion Test
F-Statistic      p-value
1.2385e+01      5.4084e-05
```

For more info, go o to the Journal of Statistical Software

Authors: [Jeff T. Terpstra](#) and [Joseph W. McKean](#)

Title: **Rank-Based Analysis of Linear Models Using R**

Reference: Volume 14, 2005, Issue 7

Acquire: [paper](#) [1816] [browse files](#) [749]

Dates: *submitted:* 2004-04-06 *accepted:* 2005-07-01

which is at:

<http://www.jstatsoft.org/index.php?vol=14>

with documentation

<http://www.jstatsoft.org/v14/i07/v14i07.pdf>

Log-Linear Models in R

Script is my commentary to you. **Bold Courier is what I type in R.** Regular Courier is what R answered.

What is R?

R is a close relative of Splus, but R is available for free. You can download R from

<http://cran.r-project.org/>. *R is very powerful and is a favorite (if not the favorite) of statisticians; however, it is not easy to use. It is command driven, not menu driven. You can add things to R that R doesn't yet know how to do by writing a little program. R gives you fine control over graphics. Most people need a book to help them, and so Mainland & Braun's book, *Data Analysis and Graphics Using R*, Cambridge University Press, 2003, is in the book store as an *OPTIONAL* book.*

Who should use R?

If statistics and computers terrify you, stay away from R. On the other hand, if you want a very powerful package for free, one you won't outgrow, then R worth a try. For some people, getting stuck is a minor challenge, like a cross-word puzzle; people like that like R. For other people, getting stuck is an ulcer; people like that hate R. If you find you need lots of help to install R or make R work, then R isn't for you.

This is the crabmeat-potato salad data. R is case-sensitive, so `crabpot.tab` is an object, a table, but `Crabpot.tab` is an error.

```
> crabpot.tab
, , Illness = Ill
```

```
      Crabmeat
Potato CM NoCM
  PS   120   22
  NoPS   4    0
```

```
, , Illness = NotIll
```

```
      Crabmeat
Potato CM NoCM
  PS   80   24
  NoPS 31   23
```

This is the way you fit the potato-crabmeat = c(1,2) margin and the potato-illness = c(1,3) margin. Because I did not request any options, all I got back were the likelihood ratio chi square (\$lrt), the Pearson chi square (\$pearson) and the degrees of freedom (\$df). Note carefully the placement of the (); they matter. The form is always loglin(name-of-your-table, list(c(first margin),c(second margin),..., (last margin))), XXXXX) where XXXXX are requests for optional output.

```
>loglin(crabpot.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,3)))
```

```
2 iterations: deviation 0
```

```
$lrt
```

```
[1] 6.481655
```

```
$pearson
```

```
[1] 5.094513
```

```
$df
```

```
[1] 2
```

```
$margin
```

```
$margin[[1]]
```

```
[1] "Potato" "Crabmeat"
```

```
$margin[[2]]
```

```
[1] "Potato" "Illness"
```

This is the way you fit the potato-crabmeat = $c(1,2)$ margin and the potato-illness = $c(1,3)$ margin and the crabmeat-illness margin = $c(2,3)$. Because I did not request any options, all I got back were the likelihood ratio chi square ($\$lrt$), the Pearson chi square ($\$pearson$) and the degrees of freedom ($\$df$).

```
> loglin(crabpot.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(2,3)))
4 iterations: deviation 0.07563798
$lrt
[1] 2.742749

$pearson
[1] 1.702133

$df
[1] 1

$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] "Potato"      "Crabmeat"

$margin[[2]]
[1] "Potato"      "Illness"

$margin[[3]]
[1] "Crabmeat"    "Illness"
```

This is the same fit, with the potato-crabmeat = $c(1,2)$ margin and the potato-illness = $c(1,3)$ margin and the crabmeat-illness margin = $c(2,3)$. Here, I requested optional output, fit=T. That gives the fitted values.

```
> loglin(crabpot.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(2,3)),fit=T)
```

```
4 iterations: deviation 0.07563798
```

```
$lrt
```

```
[1] 2.742749
```

```
$pearson
```

```
[1] 1.702133
```

```
$df
```

```
[1] 1
```

```
$margin
```

```
$margin[[1]]
```

```
[1] "Potato" "Crabmeat"
```

```
$margin[[2]]
```

```
[1] "Potato" "Illness"
```

```
$margin[[3]]
```

```
[1] "Crabmeat" "Illness"
```

```
$fit
```

```
, , Illness = Ill
```

```
      Crabmeat
```

Potato	CM	NoCM
PS	121.084527	20.916258
NoPS	2.915473	1.083742

```
, , Illness = NotIll
```

```
      Crabmeat
```

Potato	CM	NoCM
PS	78.922805	25.071857
NoPS	32.077195	21.928143

This is the same fit, with the potato-crabmeat = $c(1,2)$ margin and the potato-illness = $c(1,3)$ margin and the crabmeat-illness margin = $c(2,3)$. Here, I requested optional output, param=T. That gives parameter estimates.

```
> loglin(crabpot.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(2,3)),param=T)
```

```
4 iterations: deviation 0.07563798
```

```
$lrt
```

```
[1] 2.742749
```

```
$pearson
```

```
[1] 1.702133
```

```
$df
```

```
[1] 1
```

```
$margin
```

```
$margin[[1]]
```

```
[1] "Potato" "Crabmeat"
```

```
$margin[[2]]
```

```
[1] "Potato" "Illness"
```

```
$margin[[3]]
```

```
[1] "Crabmeat" "Illness"
```

```
$param
```

```
$param$(Intercept)"
```

```
[1] 2.8917
```

```
$param$Potato
```

	PS	NoPS
	0.965108	-0.965108

```
$param$Crabmeat
```

	CM	NoCM
	0.5340841	-0.5340841

```
$param$Illness
```

	Ill	NotIll
	-0.6448331	0.6448331

```
$param$Potato.Crabmeat
```

	Crabmeat	
Potato	CM	NoCM
PS	0.1915874	-0.1915874
NoPS	-0.1915874	0.1915874

```
$param$Potato.Illness
```

	Illness	
Potato	Ill	NotIll
PS	0.706533	-0.706533
NoPS	-0.706533	0.706533

```
$param$Crabmeat.Illness
```

	Illness	
Crabmeat	Ill	NotIll
CM	0.1523095	-0.1523095
NoCM	-0.1523095	0.1523095

```
> names(dimnames(crabpot.tab))
[1] "Potato" "Crabmeat" "Illness"
```

You can refer to the margins of a table by name rather than by number.

```
> loglin(crabpot.tab, list(c("Potato", "Crabmeat"), c("Potato", "Illness")))
```

```
2 iterations: deviation 0
```

```
$lrt
```

```
[1] 6.481655
```

```
$pearson
```

```
[1] 5.094513
```

```
$df
```

```
[1] 2
```

```
$margin
```

```
$margin[[1]]
```

```
[1] "Potato" "Crabmeat"
```

```
$margin[[2]]
```

```
[1] "Potato" "Illness"
```


There are several ways to enter a contingency table in R. This is one way. Use the command "array". Do `help(array)` to learn how array works. Essentially, it is `array(c(counts),c(dimensions-of-table),list(c(labels for dimension 1),...,c(labels for last dimension)))`. The example below is from the Spring 2005 final exam for Stat 501 in your bulk pack. I made up the name `binge.tab`, but you can make up any name you want. I said `binge.tab <- something`, which creates a new object called `binge.tab`, defined to be equal to `something`. The `something` is an array. The counts go down the first column, then down the second. The first variable is the one changing fastest, namely `DrinkW`. The third variable is the one changing slowest, namely `CC`. You have to be very, very, very careful to make sure that the order of the numbers agrees with the order of the variables.

```
>binge.tab<-array(c(1912,191,42,110,82,134,150,22,8,18,20,34),c(3,2,2),
dimnames=list(c("0 to 6","7 to 13","14+"), c("0 to 1","2+"),
c("No","Yes")))
```

Usually, you want to give names to the variables too, and this is how you do that.

```
> names(dimnames(binge.tab))<-c("DrinkW","BingeM","CC")
```

You have just created the following object.

```
> binge.tab
, , CC = No
      BingeM
DrinkW  0 to 1  2+
  0 to 6    1912 110
  7 to 13    191  82
  14+        42 134

, , CC = Yes
      BingeM
DrinkW  0 to 1  2+
  0 to 6    150 18
  7 to 13    22 20
  14+         8 34

> loglin(binge.tab,list(c(1,2),c(3)))
2 iterations: deviation 2.842171e-14
$lrt
[1] 44.75657

$pearson
[1] 53.30375

$df
[1] 5

$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] "DrinkW" "BingeM"

$margin[[2]]
[1] "CC"
```

You can always ask for help. Type help(command-name). Sometimes, when you ask R for help, it helps you. Sometimes not. Life is like that. Or, at least, R is like that. This is what happens when you ask for help about loglin.

>help(loglin)

loglin package:stats R Documentation

Fitting Log-Linear Models

Description:

'loglin' is used to fit log-linear models to multidimensional contingency tables by Iterative Proportional Fitting.

Usage:

```
loglin(table, margin, start = rep(1, length(table)), fit = FALSE,
        eps = 0.1, iter = 20, param = FALSE, print = TRUE)
```

Arguments:

table: a contingency table to be fit, typically the output from 'table'.

margin: a list of vectors with the marginal totals to be fit.

(Hierarchical) log-linear models can be specified in terms of these marginal totals which give the "maximal" factor subsets contained in the model. For example, in a three-factor model, 'list(c(1, 2), c(1, 3))' specifies a model which contains parameters for the grand mean, each factor, and the 1-2 and 1-3 interactions, respectively (but no 2-3 or 1-2-3 interaction), i.e., a model where factors 2 and 3 are independent conditional on factor 1 (sometimes represented as '[12][13]').

The names of factors (i.e., 'names(dimnames(table))') may be used rather than numeric indices.

start: a starting estimate for the fitted table. This optional argument is important for incomplete tables with structural zeros in 'table' which should be preserved in the fit. In this case, the corresponding entries in 'start' should be zero and the others can be taken as one.

fit: a logical indicating whether the fitted values should be returned.

eps: maximum deviation allowed between observed and fitted margins.

iter: maximum number of iterations.

param: a logical indicating whether the parameter values should be returned.

print: a logical. If 'TRUE', the number of iterations and the final deviation are printed.

Details:

The Iterative Proportional Fitting algorithm as presented in Haberman (1972) is used for fitting the model. At most 'iter' iterations are performed, convergence is taken to occur when the maximum deviation between observed and fitted margins is less than 'eps'. All internal computations are done in double precision; there is no limit on the number of factors (the dimension of the table) in the model.

Assuming that there are no structural zeros, both the Likelihood Ratio Test and Pearson test statistics have an asymptotic chi-squared distribution with 'df' degrees of freedom.

Package 'MASS' contains 'loglm', a front-end to 'loglin' which allows the log-linear model to be specified and fitted in a formula-based manner similar to that of other fitting functions such as 'lm' or 'glm'.

Value:

A list with the following components.

lrt: the Likelihood Ratio Test statistic.

pearson: the Pearson test statistic (X-squared).

df: the degrees of freedom for the fitted model. There is no adjustment for structural zeros.

margin: list of the margins that were fit. Basically the same as the input 'margin', but with numbers replaced by names where possible.

fit: An array like 'table' containing the fitted values. Only returned if 'fit' is 'TRUE'.

param: A list containing the estimated parameters of the model. The "standard" constraints of zero marginal sums (e.g., zero row and column sums for a two factor parameter) are employed. Only returned if 'param' is 'TRUE'.

Author(s):

Kurt Hornik

References:

Becker, R. A., Chambers, J. M. and Wilks, A. R. (1988) *The New S Language*. Wadsworth & Brooks/Cole.

Haberman, S. J. (1972) Log-linear fit for contingency tables-Algorithm AS51. *Applied Statistics*, *21*, 218-225.

Agresti, A. (1990) *Categorical data analysis*. New York: Wiley.

See Also:

'table'

Examples:

```
## Model of joint independence of sex from hair and eye color.
fm <- loglin(HairEyeColor, list(c(1, 2), c(1, 3), c(2, 3)))
fm
1 - pchisq(fm$lrt, fm$df)
## Model with no three-factor interactions fits well.
```

You can use array to enter a contingency table.

```
> help(array)
```

```
array                package:base                R Documentation
```

Multi-way Arrays

Description:

Creates or tests for arrays.

Usage:

```
array(data = NA, dim = length(data), dimnames = NULL)
as.array(x)
is.array(x)
```

Arguments:

data: a vector (including a list) giving data to fill the array.

dim: the dim attribute for the array to be created, that is a vector of length one or more giving the maximal indices in each dimension.

dimnames: the names for the dimensions. This is a list with one component for each dimension, either NULL or a character vector of the length given by 'dim' for that dimension. The list can be names, and the names will be used as names for the dimensions.

x: an R object.

Value:

'array' returns an array with the extents specified in 'dim' and naming information in 'dimnames'. The values in 'data' are taken to be those in the array with the leftmost subscript moving fastest. If there are too few elements in 'data' to fill the array, then the elements in 'data' are recycled. If 'data' has length zero, 'NA' of an appropriate type is used for atomic vectors ('0' for raw vectors) and 'NULL' for lists.

'as.array()' coerces its argument to be an array by attaching a 'dim' attribute to it. It also attaches 'dimnames' if 'x' has 'names'. The sole purpose of this is to make it possible to access the 'dim'[names] attribute at a later time.

'is.array' returns 'TRUE' or 'FALSE' depending on whether its argument is an array (i.e., has a 'dim' attribute) or not. It is generic: you can write methods to handle specific classes of objects, see InternalMethods.

References:

Becker, R. A., Chambers, J. M. and Wilks, A. R. (1988) *The New S Language*. Wadsworth & Brooks/Cole.

See Also:

'aperm', 'matrix', 'dim', 'dimnames'.

Examples:

```
dim(as.array(letters))
array(1:3, c(2,4)) # recycle 1:3 "2 2/3 times"
#      [,1] [,2] [,3] [,4]
#[1,]    1    3    2    1
#[2,]    2    1    3    2
```

Creating a Contingency Table in R from a Vector of Counts

This concerns the mechanics of creating a contingency table from a vector of counts. You use "array". The example is from the Spring 2008 Final. The counts are in d2. In array, you tell it the dimensions, here 2x3x2, and the dimnames, that is, the levels of the variables. As a second step, using "names(dimnames())" you tell it the names of the variables.

```
> help(array)
> d2
653 1516 4307 8963 331 884 27 78 176 592 53 136

> TurnCrash <- array(data=d2,
dim=c(2,3,2),dimnames=list(c("KSI","Other"),
c("Uncon","Sign","Signal"),c("A","B")))

> TurnCrash
, , A

      Uncon Sign Signal
KSI     653 4307   331
Other  1516 8963   884

, , B

      Uncon Sign Signal
KSI      27  176    53
Other   78  592   136

> names(dimnames(TurnCrash))<-c("Injury","Control","CrashType")
> TurnCrash
, , CrashType = A

      Control
Injury Uncon Sign Signal
KSI     653 4307   331
Other  1516 8963   884

, , CrashType = B

      Control
Injury Uncon Sign Signal
KSI      27  176    53
Other   78  592   136
```

2x2 Tables in R (Many ways of doing one thing)

```
> sdsyaf
      SDS YAF
Auth  29  33
Dem  131  78
```

Who joins the SDS? Two binomials in the rows.

```
> 29/(29+33)
[1] 0.4677419
> 131/(131+78)
[1] 0.6267943
```

Compares SDS membership for Auth and Dem homes:

```
> prop.test(sdsyaf)
2-sample test for equality of proportions with continuity correction
data:  sdsyaf
X-squared = 4.3659, df = 1, p-value = 0.03666
alternative hypothesis: two.sided
95 percent confidence interval:
 -0.309954304 -0.008150341
sample estimates:
   prop 1   prop 2 
0.4677419 0.6267943
```

Who came from an authoritarian home? Two binomials in the columns.

```
> 29/(29+131)
[1] 0.18125
> 33/(33+78)
[1] 0.2972973
```

To interchange rows and columns, use transpose t(.)

```
> t(sdsyaf)
      Auth Dem
SDS   29 131
YAF   33  78
```

Compares SDS membership for Auth and Dem homes:

```
> prop.test(t(sdsyaf))
2-sample test for equality of proportions with continuity correction
data:  t(sdsyaf)
X-squared = 4.3659, df = 1, p-value = 0.03666
alternative hypothesis: two.sided
95 percent confidence interval:
 -0.227565559 -0.004529036
sample estimates:
   prop 1   prop 2 
0.1812500 0.2972973
```

2x2 Tables in R, Continued

```
> sum(sdsyaf)
[1] 271
```

Who done what? One multinomial.

```
> sdsyaf/271
      SDS      YAF
Auth 0.1070111 0.1217712
Dem  0.4833948 0.2878229
```

```
> chisq.test(sdsyaf)
Pearson's Chi-squared test with Yates' continuity correction
data: sdsyaf
X-squared = 4.3659, df = 1, p-value = 0.03666
```

Chi Square test compares observed and "expected" = fitted counts under independence

```
> chisq.test(sdsyaf)$expected
      SDS      YAF
Auth 36.60517 25.39483
Dem 123.39483 85.60517
```

Fitted counts have the same total as observed counts

```
> sum(chisq.test(sdsyaf)$expected)
[1] 271
```

But the sample proportions satisfy independence

```
> chisq.test(sdsyaf)$expected/271
      SDS      YAF
Auth 0.1350744 0.09370787
Dem  0.4553315 0.31588622
```

A key idea: the odds ratio

```
> sdsyaf
      SDS YAF
Auth  29  33
Dem 131  78
```

Kids from authoritarian homes are half as likely to join the SDS

```
> (29*78)/(131*33)
[1] 0.5232477
```

Kids from democratic homes are twice as likely to join the SDS

```
> (131*33)/(29*78)
[1] 1.911141
```

```
> fisher.test(sdsyaf)
Fisher's Exact Test for Count Data
data: sdsyaf
p-value = 0.02809
alternative hypothesis: true odds ratio is not equal to 1
95 percent confidence interval:
 0.2833216 0.9659237
sample estimates:
odds ratio
 0.5245336
```


Loglinear Model for a 2x2 Table

(Big weapon, little target!)

x_{ij}

```
> sdsyaf
      SDS YAF
Auth  29  33
Dem  131  78
```

Independence model

```
> loglin(sdsyaf,list(1,2),fit=T,param=T)
2 iterations: deviation 0
$lrt
[1] 4.937627
```

The familiar chi square

```
$pearson
[1] 5.002007
```

Degrees of freedom

```
$df
[1] 1
```

```
$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] 1
```

```
$margin[[2]]
[1] 2
```

Estimates of $m_{ij} = E(x_{ij})$

```
$fit
      SDS      YAF
Auth  36.60517 25.39483
Dem  123.39483 85.60517
```

Estimates of model parameters

$\log(m_{ij}) = u + u_{1(i)} + u_{2(j)}$

```
$param
$param$(Intercept)
[1] 4.024968
```

```
$param$"1"
      Auth      Dem
-0.6075999  0.6075999
```

```
$param$"2"
      SDS      YAF
0.1828218 -0.1828218
```

Saturated model

```
> loglin(sdsyaf,list(c(1,2)),fit=T,param=T)
2 iterations: deviation 0
$lrt
[1] 0
```

The familiar chi square

```
$pearson
[1] 0
```

```
$df
[1] 0
```

```
$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] 1 2
```

Estimates of $m_{ij} = E(x_{ij})$

```
$fit
      SDS YAF
Auth  29  33
Dem  131  78
```

Estimates of model parameters

$$\log(m_{ij}) = \alpha + \alpha_{1(i)} + \alpha_{2(j)} + \alpha_{12(ij)}$$

```
$param
$param$(Intercept)"
[1] 4.023927
```

```
$param$"1"
      Auth      Dem
-0.5920257  0.5920257
```

```
$param$"2"
      SDS      YAF
0.0973192 -0.0973192
```

```
$param$"1.2"
      SDS      YAF
Auth -0.1619251  0.1619251
Dem  0.1619251 -0.1619251
```

Hierarchical Models Preserve Marginal Totals

Our data

```
> crabpot.tab
, , Illness = Ill
  Crabmeat
Potato  CM NoCM
PS      120  22
NoPS    4    0
, , Illness = NotIll
  Crabmeat
Potato  CM NoCM
PS      80  24
NoPS    31  23
```

Fit independence of illness and save fitted counts in "fit"

```
> fit<-loglin(crabpot.tab,list(c(1,2),3),fit=T)$fit
2 iterations: deviation 2.842171e-14
```

Our fitted counts

```
> fit
, , Illness = Ill
  Crabmeat
Potato  CM      NoCM
PS      96.05263 22.09211
NoPS    16.80921 11.04605
, , Illness = NotIll
  Crabmeat
Potato  CM      NoCM
PS     103.94737 23.90789
NoPS   18.19079 11.95395
```

Margin from data

```
> apply(crabpot.tab,c(1,2),sum)
  Crabmeat
Potato  CM NoCM
PS      200 46
NoPS    35  23
```

Margin from fit -- they are equal because 12 is in model

```
> apply(fit,c(1,2),sum)
  Crabmeat
Potato  CM NoCM
PS      200 46
NoPS    35  23
```

Margin from data

```
> apply(crabpot.tab,c(1,3),sum)
  Illness
Potato  Ill NotIll
PS     142  104
NoPS    4   54
```

Margin from fit - they are unequal because 13 is not in model

```
> apply(fit,c(1,3),sum)
  Illness
Potato  Ill      NotIll
PS     118.14474 127.85526
NoPS   27.85526  30.14474
```

Breast Cancer Survival

Based on Morrison, et al. (1973) International Journal of Cancer, 11, 261-267.

> cancer.tab

, , Age = 50, Center = Boston
appear

Surv3y	Benign	Malignant
Alive	24	15
Dead	7	12

, , Age = 60, Center = Boston
appear

Surv3y	Benign	Malignant
Alive	61	28
Dead	22	11

, , Age = 70, Center = Boston
appear

Surv3y	Benign	Malignant
Alive	27	16
Dead	18	12

, , Age = 50, Center = Glamorgn
appear

Surv3y	Benign	Malignant
Alive	21	24
Dead	7	19

, , Age = 60, Center = Glamorgn
appear

Surv3y	Benign	Malignant
Alive	43	37
Dead	12	17

, , Age = 70, Center = Glamorgn
appear

Surv3y	Benign	Malignant
Alive	12	16
Dead	7	6

, , Age = 50, Center = Tokyo
appear

Surv3y	Benign	Malignant
Alive	77	51
Dead	10	13

, , Age = 60, Center = Tokyo
appear

Surv3y	Benign	Malignant
Alive	51	38
Dead	11	20

, , Age = 70, Center = Tokyo
appear

Surv3y	Benign	Malignant
Alive	7	6
Dead	3	3

```

> help(margin.table)
> margin.table(cancer.tab,margin=c(1,4))
      Center
Surv3y Boston Glamorgn Tokyo
  Alive   171     153   230
  Dead    82     68    60

> loglin(cancer.tab,list(c(1,2,3),c(2,3,4)))
2 iterations: deviation 2.842171e-14
$lrt
[1] 16.46446

$pearson
[1] 16.30529

$df
[1] 12

$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] "Surv3y" "appear" "Age"

$margin[[2]]
[1] "appear" "Age"      "Center"

> loglin(cancer.tab,list(c(1,2,3),c(2,3,4),c(1,4)))
4 iterations: deviation 0.04292951
$lrt
[1] 9.130212

$pearson
[1] 9.142773

$df
[1] 10

$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] "Surv3y" "appear" "Age"

$margin[[2]]
[1] "appear" "Age"      "Center"

$margin[[3]]
[1] "Surv3y" "Center"

> 16.46446-9.130212
[1] 7.334248
> 12-10
[1] 2
> 1-pchisq(7.334248,2)
[1] 0.02554985

```

A 2⁴ Table: How Are Symptoms Related?

A 2x2x2x2 table recording 4 psychiatric symptoms. Originally from Coppen, A (1966) The Mark-Nyman temperament scale: an English translation, British Journal of Medical Psychology, 33, 55-59; used as an example in Wermuth (1976) Model search in multiplicative models, Biometrics 32, 253-263.

```
> symptoms.tab
, , Stability = introvert, Depression = depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      15                30
hysteric   9                 32
, , Stability = extrovert, Depression = depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      23                22
hysteric   14                16
, , Stability = introvert, Depression = not depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      25                22
hysteric   46                27
, , Stability = extrovert, Depression = not depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      14                 8
hysteric   47                12
```

Independence is a poor fit

```
> loglin(symptoms.tab,list(1,2,3,4))
2 iterations: deviation 2.842171e-14
$lrt
[1] 68.89475
$df
[1] 11
```

Constant association is a plausible fit

```
> loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4)))
5 iterations: deviation 0.02118533
$lrt
[1] 8.476963
$df
[1] 5
> 1-pchisq(8.477,5)
[1] 0.131833
```

A 2⁴ Table, Continued: Looking for a Simpler Model

Remove (3,4): fit is poor

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4))))$lrt,6)
4 iterations: deviation 0.02907685
[1] 0.0348279
```

Remove (2,4): fit is poor

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(3,4))))$lrt,6)
3 iterations: deviation 0.01097763
[1] 1.416786e-06
```

Remove (2,3): fit is poor

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,4),c(3,4))))$lrt,6)
3 iterations: deviation 0.05751916
[1] 0.001317691
```

Remove (1,4): fit is poor

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4))))$lrt,6)
4 iterations: deviation 0.08614444
[1] 0.0007099575
```

Remove (1,3): fit is ok

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4))))$lrt,6)
4 iterations: deviation 0.09620685
[1] 0.1892320
```

Remove (1,2): fit is ok

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4))))$lrt,6)
5 iterations: deviation 0.01863555
[1] 0.1930569
```

Remove (1,2), (1,3): fit is ok

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4))))$lrt,7)
4 iterations: deviation 0.0846266
[1] 0.2505973
```

Remove (1,4): fit is poor

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4))))$lrt,8)
4 iterations: deviation 0.0846266
[1] 0.0001212491
```

Remove (2,3): fit is poor

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,4),c(2,4),c(3,4))))$lrt,8)
2 iterations: deviation 2.842171e-14
[1] 0.004141092
```

Remove (2,4): fit is poor

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,4),c(2,3),c(3,4))))$lrt,8)
2 iterations: deviation 1.421085e-14
[1] 2.626477e-06
```

Remove (3,4): fit is poor

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4))))$lrt,8)
2 iterations: deviation 2.842171e-14
[1] 0.0852286
```

See-Buy Data

```
> seebuy
, , 1st Buy = Buy1, 1st See = See1
      2nd See
2nd Buy  See2 NoSee2
  Buy2      83      35
  NoBuy2     8       7

, , 1st Buy = NoBuy1, 1st See = See1
      2nd See
2nd Buy  See2 NoSee2
  Buy2      22      11
  NoBuy2    68      28

, , 1st Buy = Buy1, 1st See = NoSee1
      2nd See
2nd Buy  See2 NoSee2
  Buy2      25      95
  NoBuy2    10      15

, , 1st Buy = NoBuy1, 1st See = NoSee1
      2nd See
2nd Buy  See2 NoSee2
  Buy2      8       6
  NoBuy2    32     493
```

Only saturated model fits:

```
> loglin(seebuy, list(c(1,2,3), c(1,2,4), c(1,3,4), c(2,3,4)))
```

```
9 iterations: deviation 0.06642452
```

```
$lrt
```

```
[1] 21.87360
```

```
$df
```

```
[1] 1
```

Didn't see, Didn't buy:

```
> or(seebuy[, , 2, 2])
```

```
[1] 20.54167
```

Saw, bought:

```
> or(seebuy[, , 1, 1])
```

```
[1] 2.075
```

Saw, didn't buy:

```
> or(seebuy[, , 2, 1])
```

```
[1] 0.8235294
```

Didn't see, bought:

```
> or(seebuy[, , 1, 2])
```

```
[1] 0.3947368
```


Log-Linear Models with Structural Zeros in R

To fit a log-linear model with structural zeros, you use the "start=" option in loglin:

```
loglin(table, margin, start = rep(1, length(table)), fit = FALSE,
       eps = 0.1, iter = 20, param = FALSE, print = TRUE)
```

start: a starting estimate for the fitted table. This optional argument is important for incomplete tables with structural zeros in 'table' which should be preserved in the fit. In this case, the corresponding entries in 'start' should be zero and the others can be taken as one.

This is from page 11, Table 5.2-3 "Classification of Purum Marriages," from Bishop, Fienberg and Holland, *Discrete Multivariate Analysis*.

```
> Marriages
      Marrim Makan Parpa Thao Keyang
Marrim    0     5   17    0     6
Makan     5     0    0   16     2
Parpa     0     2    0   10    11
Thao     10     0    0    0     9
Keyang    6    20    8    0     1
```

Some of the zeros are "random" (meaning "didn't happen") and others are "structural" (meaning "can't happen"). In the start table, you put a 0 for the structural zeros and a 1 for everything else, including the random zeros.

```
> MarriagesS
      Marrim Makan Parpa Thao Keyang
Marrim    0     1    1    0     1
Makan     1     0    1    1     1
Parpa     0     1    0    1     1
Thao     1     0    0    0     1
Keyang    1     1    1    1     1
```

This fits "quasi-independence:"

```
> loglin(Marriages,list(1,2),start=MarriagesS,fit=T)
5 iterations: deviation 0.09330366
```

```
$lrt
[1] 76.2508
```

```
$pearson
[1] 66.54045
```

```
$df
[1] 16
```

```
$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] 1
```

```
$margin[[2]]
[1] 2
```

```
$fit
      Marrim      Makan      Parpa      Thao      Keyang
Marrim 0.000000 10.786776 10.682608 0.000000 6.548952
Makan  4.866051  0.000000  6.562317  7.543237  4.023015
Parpa   0.000000  8.382528  0.000000  9.542478  5.089266
Thao   10.383451  0.000000  0.000000  0.000000  8.584534
Keyang  5.750498  7.830696  7.755075  8.914285  4.754233
```

This fit satisfies quasi-independence, for instance:

```
> mfit<-
loglin(Marriages,list(1,2),start=MarriagesS,fit=T)$fit
5 iterations: deviation 0.09330366
```

The odds ratio is 1 in any complete piece:

```
> mfit[2:3,4:5]
      Thao      Keyang
Makan 7.543237 4.023015
Parpa 9.542478 5.089266
> mfit[2,4]*mfit[3,5]/(mfit[3,4]*mfit[2,5])
[1] 1
```

Log-Linear and Logit Models for the Same Data

We look at this data set before: a 2x2x2x2 table recording 4 psychiatric symptoms. Originally from Coppen, A (1966) *The Mark-Nyman temperament scale: an English translation, British Journal of Medical Psychology*, 33, 55-59; used as an example in Wermuth (1976) *Model search in multiplicative models, Biometrics* 32, 253-263.

```
> symptoms.tab
, , Stability = introvert, Depression = depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      15                30
hysterical 9                 32
, , Stability = extrovert, Depression = depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      23                22
hysterical 14                16
, , Stability = introvert, Depression = not depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      25                22
hysterical 46                27
, , Stability = extrovert, Depression = not depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      14                 8
hysterical 47                12
```

If you recall, we came to like the model in which variable 1, Solidity was conditionally independent of variables 2 and 3, Validity and Stability, given variable 4, Depression:

```
> 1-pchisq(loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4))))$lrt,7)
4 iterations: deviation 0.0846266
[1] 0.2505973
```

This is an nice model in some ways, but not one that you could fit with a standard logit model. In a standard logit model, one of the variables is a binary "dependent variable" and the others are "independent variables." There are many kinds of logit models, but this is the typical kind. Let's take variable 4, Depression as the dependent variable, and predict it from the other symptoms. This means we only fit models which preserve the relationships among the independent variables, 1,2 and 3, and only model relationships that involve the dependent variable. This means we always include the $c(1,2,3)$ term. This means we can't discover a simple relationship among the independent variables, because we have declared we are not interested in such things; we are only interested in predicting depression from other symptoms.

```
> loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,2,3),c(1,4),c(2,4),c(3,4)))
5 iterations: deviation 0.03387941
$lrt          $df
[1] 7.762877    4
$margin[[1]]
[1] "Solidity" "Validity" "Stability"
$margin[[2]]
[1] "Solidity" "Depression"
$margin[[3]]
[1] "Validity" "Depression"
$margin[[4]]
[1] "Stability" "Depression"
```

Log-Linear and Logit Models, Continued

For the logit model, we rearrange the data to look more like regression, with coded variables, etc.

```
> symptoms.X
  depressed notdepressed Solidity Validity Stability
1         15           25      0.5     0.5      0.5
2          9           46     -0.5     0.5      0.5
3         30           22      0.5    -0.5      0.5
4         32           27     -0.5    -0.5      0.5
5         23           14      0.5     0.5     -0.5
6         14           47     -0.5     0.5     -0.5
7         22            8      0.5    -0.5     -0.5
8         16           12     -0.5    -0.5     -0.5
```

```
> y<-as.matrix(symptoms.X[,1:2])
```

```
> y
  depressed notdepressed
1         15           25
2          9           46
3         30           22
4         32           27
5         23           14
6         14           47
7         22            8
8         16           12
```

```
> attach(symptoms.X)
```

The glm program fits many types of "generalized" linear models. If you say, "family=binomial" it fits a logit model.

```
> summary(glm(y~Solidity+Validity+Stability,family=binomial))
```

Coefficients:

	Estimate	Std. Error	z value	Pr(> z)	
(Intercept)	-0.1197	0.1148	-1.043	0.296957	
Solidity	0.8658	0.2276	3.804	0.000142	***
Validity	-1.2212	0.2330	-5.242	1.59e-07	***
Stability	-0.5246	0.2351	-2.231	0.025655	*

Null deviance: 55.4057 on 7 degrees of freedom

Residual deviance: 7.7629 on 4 degrees of freedom

AIC: 48.304

Number of Fisher Scoring iterations: 3

Although it may not look like it, this is actually the "same" model. For instance, the likelihood ratio chi square from the log-linear model was

```
$lrt           $df
[1] 7.762877      4
```

which is the same as the "residual deviance" from the logit model

Residual deviance: 7.7629 on 4 degrees of freedom

Similarly, the "Null deviance" in the logit model is

Null deviance: 55.4057 on 7 degrees of freedom

which is the same as the likelihood ratio chi square from the loglinear model which says Depression (#4) is independent of the other three variables, but the other three variables can have any relationship.

```
> loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,2,3),4))
```

2 iterations: deviation 2.842171e-14

```
$lrt           $df
[1] 55.40572     7
```

Log-Linear and Logit Models, Fitted Values

They also give the same "fitted values" or fitted probabilities of depression:

```
> glm(y~Solidity+Validity+Stability,family=binomial)$fitted.values
      1      2      3      4      5      6      7      8
0.3636 0.1938 0.6595 0.4491 0.4912 0.2888 0.7660 0.5793
```

We can compute the same thing from the fitted counts for the log-linear model:

```
> 14.54564/(14.54564+ 25.45283)
[1] 0.3636549
> loglin(symptoms.tab,list(c(1,2,3),c(1,4),c(2,4),c(3,4)),fit=T)
, , Stability = introvert, Depression = depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      14.54564      34.29702
hysterical 10.66283      26.49452
, , Stability = extrovert, Depression = depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      18.17336      22.98440
hysterical 17.62069      16.22155
, , Stability = introvert, Depression = not depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      25.45283      17.70196
hysterical 44.34483      32.50037
, , Stability = extrovert, Depression = not depressed
      Validity
Solidity energetic psychasthenic
rigid      18.82339      7.021948
hysterical 43.37632     11.778337
```

$$\log(m_{hijk}) = u + u_{R(h)} + u_{V(i)} + u_{S(j)} + u_{D(k)} + \dots + u_{SD(jk)}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \log(m_{hij1}/m_{hij2}) &= \log(m_{hij1}) - \log(m_{hij2}) = u_{D(1)} - u_{D(2)} + u_{RD(h1)} - u_{RD(h2)} \\ &\quad + u_{VD(i1)} - u_{VD(i2)} + u_{SD(h1)} - u_{SD(j2)} \\ &= w + w_{R(h)} + w_{V(i)} + w_{S(j)} \end{aligned}$$

Log-Linear and Logit Models, Model Parameters

They also give the "same" parameters. If you type:

```
> loglin(symptoms.tab, list(c(1,2,3), c(1,4), c(2,4), c(3,4)), param=T)
```

you get many parameters, including:

```
$param$Solidity.Depression
      Depression
Solidity  depressed not depressed
rigid      0.2164241    -0.2164241
hysteric  -0.2164241     0.2164241
```

```
$param$Validity.Depression
      Depression
Validity  depressed not depressed
energetic -0.3052297    0.3052297
psychasthenic 0.3052297   -0.3052297
```

```
$param$Stability.Depression
      Depression
Stability  depressed not depressed
introvert -0.1310981    0.1310981
extrovert 0.1310981   -0.1310981
```

whereas glm gives

```
> glm(y~Solidity+Validity+Stability, family=binomial)
```

Coefficients:

(Intercept)	Solidity	Validity	Stability
-0.1197	0.8658	-1.2212	-0.5246

but they are the same once you multiply by 4:

```
> 4*0.2164241
[1] 0.8656964
```

```
> 4*-0.3052297
[1] -1.220919
```

```
> 4*-0.1310981
[1] -0.5243924
```

Fitting Logit Models

The data are from DC*MADS which is study #2347 at <http://www.icpsr.umich.edu/> available from the Penn Library web page. These are 986 babies born in Washington DC hospitals. From NIDA. Abuse The DCBaby data.frame includes a few incomplete cases excluded from DCBaby.complete

```
> dim(DCBaby)
[1] 986  8
> dim(DCBaby.complete)
[1] 974  8
```

First two babies:

```
> DCBaby[1:2,]
  ID Bweight low15 low25 BWgroup  cigs  alcoh  momage
1  1   2438     0     1         2     0     18
2  2   2296     0     1         2     0     18
```

Birth weight appears four ways, in grams (Bweight), as a binary variable <1500 grams or not, as a binary variable <2500 grams or not, and as an ordinal variable <1500 grams, 1500-2500 grams, \geq 2500 grams as 3, 2 or 1. Notice that 3 is very under weight. Cigs = 1 if mom smoked during pregnancy, = 0 otherwise. Alcoh = 1 if mom drank alcohol during pregnancy, = 0 otherwise. Here, use is "at least once a week". Momage is mom's age.

```
> attach(DCBaby.complete)
> table(factor(cigs),factor(alcoh))
      0  1
0 615 104
1 107 148
> or(table(factor(cigs),factor(alcoh)))
[1] 8.179367
```

Mom's who smoked were 8 times more likely to drink. Older moms smoked and drank somewhat more.

Fitting Logit Models, continued

Let's predict birthweight < 2500 grams using cigs, alcoh, momage:

```
> summary(glm(low25~cigs+alcoh+momage,family=binomial))
Coefficients:
```

	Estimate	Std. Error	z value	Pr(> z)	
(Intercept)	-0.72283	0.34612	-2.088	0.0368	*
cigs	1.26114	0.17982	7.013	2.33e-12	***
alcoh	0.17240	0.18710	0.921	0.3568	
momage	-0.03030	0.01309	-2.315	0.0206	*

```
Null deviance: 1103.1 on 973 degrees of freedom
Residual deviance: 1033.3 on 970 degrees of freedom
```

In sparse problems, like this one, you *cannot* use G^2 to test goodness of fit, but you can compare models. Looks like cigs = 1 smoking is bad, $z=7.0$, $p<0.0001$. We can use the estimate of β_{cigs} , namely 1.26, to estimate how bad:

```
> exp(1.26114)
[1] 3.529443
```

So we estimate that the odds of a small baby, <2500 grams, are 3.5 times greater for a mom who smokes. Might want a confidence interval. Build a confidence interval for β_{cigs} then take antilogs. Confidence interval is estimate plus or minus 1.96 x std.error.

```
> exp(c(1.26114-1.96*0.17982,1.26114+1.96*0.17982))
[1] 2.481077 5.020790
```

So our point estimate is 3.5 times, but the 95% confidence interval is [2.5, 5.0] times greater risk of a small baby for smoking moms.

Let's add some interactions and see if they improve the fit.

```
> glm(low25~cigs+alcoh+momage+cigs*alcoh+cigs*momage
      +alcoh*momage,family=binomial)
```

Coefficients:

(Intercept)	cigs	alcoh	momage
-0.47840	-2.13229	2.92436	-0.04002
cigs:alcoh	cigs:momage	alcoh:momage	
0.10041	0.12093	-0.10045	

Does the new model fit significantly better than the simpler model? They are nested, so we use the change in $G^2 =$ residual deviance to compare the models. Reduced model $G^2 = 1033.3$ on 970 degrees of freedom, versus full model $G^2 = 1018$ on 967 because 3 parameters were added.

```
> 1033.3-1018
```

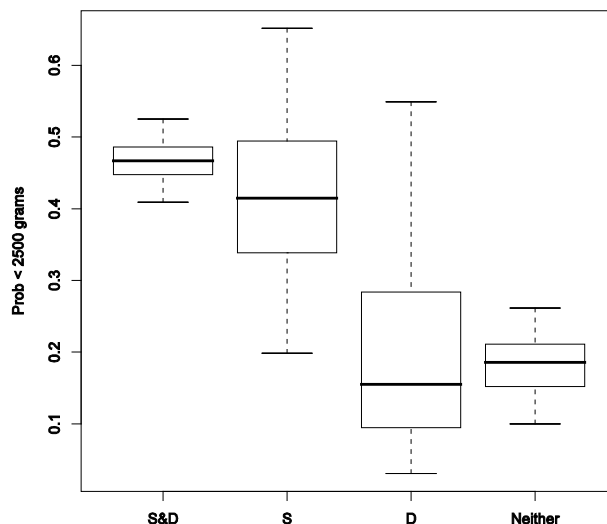
```
[1] 15.3
```

```
> 1-pchisq(15.3,3)
```

```
[1] 0.001577423
```

So the full model with interactions fits significantly better. The null hypothesis that the three interaction coefficients are all zero is rejected at the 0.0016 level. Look at fit:

```
> boxplot(p[cigs==1&alcoh==1],p[cigs==1&alcoh==0],
          p[cigs==0&alcoh==1],p[cigs==0&alcoh==0], ylab =
          "Prob < 2500 grams",names=c("S&D","S","D","Neither"))
```



Leukemia Logit

```
> boxplot(wbc)
> boxplot(log(wbc))

> summary(glm(year~ag10+log(wbc),family=binomial))
Coefficients:
              Estimate Std. Error z value Pr(>|z|)
(Intercept)   8.0964     4.0537   1.997  0.0458 *
ag10          2.5196     1.0907   2.310  0.0209 *
log(wbc)     -1.1088     0.4609  -2.405  0.0162 *
---
Null deviance: 42.010  on 32  degrees of freedom
Residual deviance: 26.833  on 30  degrees of freedom
AIC: 32.833

>summary(glm(year~ag10+log(wbc)+ag10*log(wbc),family=binomial))
Coefficients:
              Estimate Std. Error z value Pr(>|z|)
(Intercept)   11.4603     8.9559   1.280  0.201
ag10          -2.0078    10.1840  -0.197  0.844
log(wbc)     -1.5039     1.0574  -1.422  0.155
ag10:log(wbc)  0.5181     1.1732   0.442  0.659
Null deviance: 42.010  on 32  degrees of freedom
Residual deviance: 26.615  on 29  degrees of freedom
AIC: 34.615

Number of Fisher Scoring iterations: 6

> p<-glm(year~ag10+log(wbc),family=binomial)$fitted.values
> cbind(leukemia,round(p,3))

> summary(wbc)
  Min. 1st Qu.  Median    Mean 3rd Qu.    Max.
   750   5300   10500   29170   32000  100000
> l<-8.096+2.520+(-1.109*log(5300))
> exp(l)/(1+exp(l))
[1] 0.7513476
> l<-8.096+2.520+(-1.109*log(32000))
> exp(l)/(1+exp(l))
[1] 0.2914811
> l<-8.096+(-1.109*log(5300))
> exp(l)/(1+exp(l))
[1] 0.1955744
> l<-8.096+(-1.109*log(32000))
> exp(l)/(1+exp(l))
[1] 0.03204012
```

McNemar Test via Conditional Logit Regression

```
> library(survival)
> sartwell[1:8,]
  pair thromb ocuse
1     1      0     1
2     1      1     1
3     2      0     1
4     2      1     1
5     3      0     1
6     3      1     1
7     4      0     1
8     4      1     1

> dim(sartwell)
[1] 350   3
> attach(sartwell)
> table(ocuse[thromb==1],ocuse[thromb==0])

   0  1
0  95 13
1  57 10

> pbinom(13,13+57,1/2)
[1] 5.144971e-08
> 2* pbinom(13,13+57,1/2)
[1] 1.028994e-07
> 57/13
[1] 4.384615

> clogit(ocuse~thromb+strata(pair),data=sartwell)
Call:
clogit(ocuse ~ thromb + strata(pair), data = sartwell)

      coef exp(coef) se(coef)      z      p
thromb 1.48      4.38   0.307  4.81 1.5e-06

Likelihood ratio test=29.9 on 1 df, p=4.67e-08 n= 350
```

Conditional Logit Regression

In this example, there are 59 matched sets, $i=1,2,\dots,59$, and each set contains 3 boys, $j=1,2,3$ who were matched on many variables. In each set, the first boy, boy $j=1$, joined a gang for the first time at age 14, while the other two boys had not yet joined gangs. (Look at `newgang14`, which is 1 for the joiner and 0 for the controls.) `gang17` indicates whether the boy is in a gang at age 14. `viol13` measures violence at age 13, `iqC` is a rough iq measure, and `nbp13` is self-reported # of sexual partners at age 13.

Example adapted from Haviland, et al. (2007) *Psychological Methods*. Data from "Montréal Longitudinal Study of Boys," Tremblay, R. E., et al (1987), *International Journal of Behavioral Development*, 10, 467-484.

```
> dim(gangEG)
[1] 177    6

> gangEG[1:21, ]
  mset newgang14 gang17 viol13 iqC nbp13
26   235         1      0      0  10     0
212  235         0     NA      1  11     0
298  235         0      0      0  10     0
274  236         1      0      0  11     0
166  236         0      0      0   8     0
304  236         0      0      0  10     0
280  237         1      1      1   7     0
16   237         0      0      1   9     0
487  237         0      0      1   9     0
285  238         1      0      0  11     0
52   238         0      0      0  11     0
275  238         0      0      1  10     0
311  239         1      0      1  11     0
114  239         0      0      1   9     0
362  239         0      0      1  10     0
355  240         1      0      0  11     0
95   240         0     NA      1  10     0
328  240         0      0      0  11     0
357  241         1      1      0   7     NA
218  241         0      0      0  12     0
461  241         0      1     NA   0     NA
```

Conditional Logit Regression, Continued

Will predict gang17 from other variables. Here, $p_{ij} = \text{Prob}(\text{gang17}=1)$.

$$\log\{p_{ij}/(1-p_{ij})\} = \alpha_i + \alpha_1 x_{ij} + \alpha_2 w_{ij}$$

Notice that each matched set has its own parameter, α_i , so this model looks tiny, but it has $59+2 = 61$ parameters.

The conditional logit model eliminates 59 of the parameters by conditioning on the total number of boys in gangs at age 17 in each set, $i=1,2,\dots,59$, where that total can be 0, 1, 2, or 3. The model then just has the betas.

```
> library(survival)
```

```
> help(clogit)
```

```
> clogit(gang17~newgang14+iqC+strata(mset),data=gangEG)
```

```
Call:
```

```
clogit(gang17 ~ newgang14 + iqC + strata(mset), data =  
gangEG)
```

	coef	exp(coef)	se(coef)	z	p
newgang14	0.562	1.755	0.522	1.08	0.28
iqC	-0.402	0.669	0.196	-2.05	0.04

```
Likelihood ratio test=6.65 on 2 df, p=0.0360 n=157 (20  
observations deleted due to missing)
```

```
> clogit(gang17~newgang14+iqC+viol3+strata(mset),data=gangEG)
```

```
Call:
```

```
clogit(gang17 ~ newgang14 + iqC + viol3 + strata(mset),  
data = gangEG)
```

	coef	exp(coef)	se(coef)	z	p
newgang14	0.702	2.017	0.577	1.22	0.220
iqC	-0.449	0.638	0.224	-2.01	0.045
viol3	-0.546	0.579	0.355	-1.54	0.120

```
Likelihood ratio test=8.47 on 3 df, p=0.0373 n=155 (22  
observations deleted due to missing)
```

Proportional Odds Model for Ordinal Data

DCBaby contains data on 986 babies born in 8 Washington DC hospitals. > `dim(DCBaby)`
[1] 986 8

This is data for baby 1 and baby 2:

```
> DCBaby[1:2,]
  ID Bweight low15 low25 BWgroup  cigs  alcoh  momage
1  1   2438     0     1         2     0     0     18
2  2   2296     0     1         2     0     0     18
```

Birth weight appears four ways, in grams (Bweight), as a binary variable <1500 grams or not, as a binary variable <2500 grams or not, and as an ordinal variable <1500 grams, 1500-2500 grams, ≥ 2500 grams as 3, 2 or 1. Notice that 3 is very under weight, and 1 is much heavier.

```
> table(low15,low25)
      low25
low15  0   1
      0 734 195
      1   0  55
```

```
> table(low15,BWgroup)
      BWgroup
low15  1   2   3
      0 734 195   0
      1   0   0  55
```

```
> table(low25,BWgroup)
      BWgroup
low25  1   2   3
      0 734   0   0
      1   0 195  55
```

You need to get the polr program in the MASS library.

```
> library(MASS)
> help(polr)
```

To use polr, the outcome, here BWgroup, must be an ordered factor. If BWgroup were entered as 1, 2, 3, it becomes an ordered factor by setting `BWgroup<- factor(BWgroup, ordered=T)`.

Proportional Odds Model for Ordinal Data, continued

Ordinal logit fits $\log\{pr(Y \leq j)/pr(Y > j)\} = \beta_j - \beta x$ simultaneously for all j , whereas a binary logit regression of a similar sort fits $\log\{pr(Y > j)/pr(Y \leq j)\} = \beta_j + \beta x$ for one j at a time. Notice that there are small changes in the model which mix the signs.

```
> glm(low15~cigs,family=binomial)
```

Coefficients:

```
(Intercept)      cigs
      -3.215      1.064
```

```
> glm(low25~cigs,family=binomial)
```

Coefficients:

```
(Intercept)      cigs
      -1.484      1.275
```

```
> polr(BWgroup~cigs)
```

Coefficients:

```
      cigs
1.252373
```

Intercepts:

```
      1|2      2|3
1.479582 3.311650
```

Notice that polr gave you one slope, two intercepts, whereas binary logit regression gave you two of each.

Let's get the "fitted values" from the ordinal logit model, and round them to 3 decimals.

```
> fit<-polr(BWgroup~cigs)$fitted.values
```

```
> fit<-round(fit,3)
```

Let's add the fitted values to the data set and print the first 7 babies.

```
> cbind(DCBaby[1:7,],fit[1:7,])
```

	ID	Bweight	low15	low25	BWgroup	cigs	alcoh	momage	1	2	3
1	1	2438	0	1	2	0	0	18	0.815	0.15	0.035
2	2	2296	0	1	2	0	0	18	0.815	0.15	0.035
3	3	3020	0	0	1	0	0	30	0.815	0.15	0.035
4	4	2385	0	1	2	0	0	17	0.815	0.15	0.035
5	5	3016	0	0	1	0	1	35	0.815	0.15	0.035
6	6	4175	0	0	1	0	0	23	0.815	0.15	0.035
7	7	3725	0	0	1	1	1	27	0.557	0.33	0.113

Look at baby 6 and baby 7. Baby 6 had a mom who did not smoke. Baby 7 had a mom who smoked. So baby 7 had a much higher chance of being in

Latent Class Model

```
> army.tab

> dim(army)
[1] 1000    4

> army[1:2,]
  Well run Favorable Square Deal Enlisted
1      1         1         1         1
2      1         1         1         1

> summary(army)
  Well run      Favorable      Square Deal      Enlisted
Min.   :0.000   Min.   :0.000   Min.   :0.0   Min.   :0.000
1st Qu.:0.000   1st Qu.:0.000   1st Qu.:0.0   1st Qu.:0.000
Median :1.000   Median :0.000   Median :0.0   Median :0.000
Mean   :0.641   Mean   :0.374   Mean   :0.3   Mean   :0.254
3rd Qu.:1.000   3rd Qu.:1.000   3rd Qu.:1.0   3rd Qu.:1.000
Max.   :1.000   Max.   :1.000   Max.   :1.0   Max.   :1.000

> library(e1071)
Loading required package: class
> help(lca)

> lca(as.matrix(army),2,niter=100)
LCA-Result
-----

Datapoints: 1000
Classes:    2
Probability of classes
[1] 0.492 0.508
Itemprobabilities
   1    2    3    4
1 0.89 0.59 0.53 0.47
2 0.40 0.16 0.08 0.04
> summary(lca(as.matrix(army),2,niter=100))
LCA-Result
-----

Datapoints: 1000
Classes:    2

Goodness of fit statistics:
Number of parameters, estimated model: 9
Number of parameters, saturated model: 15
Log-Likelihood, estimated model:      -2348.906
Log-Likelihood, saturated model:      -2343.960

Information Criteria:

BIC, estimated model: 4759.982
BIC, saturated model: 4791.537

TestStatistics:
Likelihood ratio:  9.891697   p-val: 0.1292876
Pearson Chi^2:    9.04448    p-val: 0.171092
Degress of freedom: 6
```

Using glm for Poisson Regression

```
> crabpot.tab
, , Illness = Ill
  Crabmeat
Potato CM NoCM
  PS   120   22
  NoPS  4    0
, , Illness = NotIll
  Crabmeat
Potato CM NoCM
  PS   80   24
  NoPS 31   23

> loglin(crabpot.tab,list(c(1,2),c(1,3)))
2 iterations: deviation 0
$lrt
[1] 6.481655
$df
[1] 2
$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] "Potato"   "Crabmeat"
$margin[[2]]
[1] "Potato"   "Illness"

> crabpot.X
  count ill potato crabmeat ip ic cp
1   120  1     1         1  1  1  1
2     4  1     0         1  0  1  0
3    22  1     1         0  1  0  0
4     0  1     0         0  0  0  0
5    80  0     1         1  0  0  1
6    31  0     0         1  0  0  0
7    24  0     1         0  0  0  0
8    23  0     0         0  0  0  0

> glm(count~ill+potato+crabmeat+ip+cp,family=poisson)
Coefficients:
(Intercept)          ill          potato          crabmeat          ip
cp
 3.06404      -2.60269      -0.09633         0.41985         2.91413
1.04982
Degrees of Freedom: 7 Total (i.e. Null);  2 Residual
Null Deviance:      295.3
Residual Deviance:  6.482          AIC: 54.81
```


Measuring Agreement Using Kappa

Flip a dime and a quarter and they agree with probability $\frac{1}{2}$:

```
> ((1/2)^2)+((1/2)^2)
[1] 0.5
```

```
> dime<-sample(c("head","tail"),10000,replace=T)
> quarter<-sample(c("head","tail"),10000,replace=T)
> table(dime,quarter)
      quarter
dime  head tail
  head 2564 2467
  tail 2506 2463
> (2564+2463)/10000
[1] 0.5027
```

So agreeing half the time does not mean much.

Roll a red die and a blue die and record 1 or other. They agree with probability:

```
> ((1/6)^2)+((5/6)^2)
[1] 0.7222222
> red<-rbinom(10000,1,1/6)
> blue<-rbinom(10000,1,1/6)
> table(red,blue)
      blue
red    0    1
  0 6950 1327
  1 1428   295
> (295+6950)/10000
[1] 0.7245
```

So .72 agreement does not mean much, nor does the fact that dice agree more than coins - it is just luck.

Cohen's kappa asks about agreement above chance.

Cohen, J. (1960). A coefficient of agreement for nominal scales. *Educational and Psychological Measurement*, 20, 37-46.

Fleiss, J. L., et al. (2003) *Statistical Methods for Rates and Proportions*. NY: Wiley.

Find the expected counts under independence:

```
> chisq.test(table(red,blue))$expected
```

```
  blue
red    0      1
  0 6934.471 1342.5294
  1 1443.529  279.4706
> (6934.471+279.4706)/10000
[1] 0.7213942
```

So although we got 72% agreement, we also expected 72% agreement by chance.

Kappa is the percent agreement in excess of chance,

$(\text{actual} - \text{expected}) / (1 - \text{expected})$

```
> (0.7245-0.7213942)/(1-0.7213942)
```

```
[1] 0.01114765
```

So it is just 1% better than expected by chance.

```
> library(irr)
```

```
> help(package=irr)
```

```
> kappa2(cbind(red,blue))
```

Cohen's Kappa for 2 Raters (Weights: unweighted)

Subjects = 10000

Raters = 2

Kappa = 0.0111

z = 1.12

p-value = 0.265

```
> kappa2(cbind(dime,quarter))
```

Cohen's Kappa for 2 Raters (Weights: unweighted)

Subjects = 10000

Raters = 2

Kappa = 0.00531

z = 0.531

p-value = 0.595

Erie County Ohio

```
> attach(erieAgree)
> kappa2(cbind(MayFrom,MayTo))
Cohen's Kappa for 2 Raters (Weights: unweighted)
Subjects = 445
Raters = 2
Kappa = 0.756
z = 22.5
p-value = 0

> kappa2(cbind(JuneFrom,JuneTo))
Cohen's Kappa for 2 Raters (Weights: unweighted)
Subjects = 445
Raters = 2
Kappa = 0.762
z = 22.7
p-value = 0

> kappa2(cbind(JulyFrom,JulyTo))
Cohen's Kappa for 2 Raters (Weights: unweighted)
Subjects = 445
Raters = 2
Kappa = 0.692
z = 21.3
p-value = 0

> kappa2(cbind(AugFrom,AugTo))
Cohen's Kappa for 2 Raters (Weights: unweighted)
Subjects = 445
Raters = 2
Kappa = 0.864
z = 25.3
p-value = 0

> kappa2(cbind(SeptFrom,SeptTo))
Cohen's Kappa for 2 Raters (Weights: unweighted)
Subjects = 445
Raters = 2
Kappa = 0.872
z = 25.2
p-value = 0
```

So people changed least in August and Sept, and most from July to August.

Is There a One-Dimensional Latent Variable?

If there is a one-dimensional latent variable positively related to all the variables, then the partial association between any two variables, say S and E, given the sum of all other variables, here WF12, is positive - that is, the odds ratio is at least 1.

```
> table(S,E,WF12)
, , WF12 = 0
  E
S   0  1
  0 229 16
  1  25 10
, , WF12 = 1
  E
S   0  1
  0 251 53
  1  76 45
, , WF12 = 2
  E
S   0  1
  0  96 55
  1  69 75

> table(S,E,WF12)[,,1]
  E
S   0  1
  0 229 16
  1  25 10
> or(table(S,E,WF12)[,,1])
[1] 5.725
> table(S,E,WF12)[,,2]
  E
S   0  1
  0 251 53
  1  76 45
> or(table(S,E,WF12)[,,2])
[1] 2.804121
> table(S,E,WF12)[,,3]
  E
S   0  1
  0  96 55
  1  69 75
> or(table(S,E,WF12)[,,3])
[1] 1.897233

> mantelhaen.test(S,E,WF12)
Mantel-Haenszel chi-squared test with continuity correction

data: S and E and WF12
Mantel-Haenszel X-squared = 33.6202, df = 1, p-value = 6.7e-09
alternative hypothesis: true common odds ratio is not equal to 1
95 percent confidence interval:
 1.819444 3.404577
sample estimates:
common odds ratio
 2.488863
```

Due at noon in class on Thursday April 13 (2 weeks).

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

There is a persistent theory, possibly correct, that long-term use of nonsteroidal anti-inflammatory drugs (NSAIDs) like ibuprofen reduce the risk of Alzheimer disease. See, for instance, McGeer et al. (1996) and in 't Veld (2002).

A problem with asking people about long term use of NSAIDs is that a person with Alzheimer disease may recall the past differently than a person without Alzheimer disease.

Some studies, including several reviewed by McGeer et al. (1996), compared people with arthritis to controls without arthritis, reasoning that the former were likely to be long term users of NSAIDs and the latter were not. Obviously, there would be exceptions in both groups, but such a comparison relies less on recall of the past.

The data are in an object **wordrecall**. You will have to download the course workspace again. It is also in the csv file data.csv on my web page for a short time.

```
> head(wordrecall)
  X Arthritis Control Education
1 1         12         4         1
2 2          7        14         1
3 3         11         4         1
> dim(wordrecall)
[1] 253  4
```

The data you will analyze are from a longitudinal survey of the elderly. In your version of the data, there are 253 matched pairs of two people 75 years old or older, matched for age, sex and education. One person in a pair has osteoarthritis and the other does not. For each person, there is a score on a word recall test. People are read a list of words and asked to remember them. They are asked twice to recall as many words as they can, once right after hearing the list, once after a delay. The score you have is the sum of these two scores, the number of words remembered. The first person with Arthritis remembered 12 words, while the matched control remembered 4 words. A higher score is simply more words remembered. The delayed word recall test is considered a good but inexpensive measure of dementia. It has a limitation that you will consider below.

The third variable is the education level of the control, 1 for "less than high school," 2 for "high school", 3 for "at least some college". Category 3 includes a two-year associate's degree, a BA, or more. Usually, the education of both people in a pair is the same, but you have the education of the control. A common issue in studying dementia using cognitive tests is that better educated people often get better scores on such tests. This happens when they are young and not demented and also when they are old. Again, the pairs are matched for education. Better educated people have taken lots of tests (a thought that

PROBLEM SET #1 STATISTICS 501 SPRING 2017: DATA PAGE 2
may be on your mind at the moment), and they tend to do better
when they take another one. Anyway, you will take a look to see
if education predicts the memory test score of the control.

You should think about what you expect to see if long-term
NSAID use reduces the risk of Alzheimer disease. You should
think about what you expect to see if cognitive test performance
is related to education.

You should plot the data in various ways to get acquainted
with it. Do not turn in the plots. Think about the plots. One
of many interesting plots is:

```
> qqplot(Control,Arthritis)
> abline(0,1)
> abline(1,1,lty=2)
```

References

B. A. in 't Veld, L. J. Launer, M. M. B. Breteler, A. Hofman, B.
H. Ch. Stricker (2002). Pharmacologic Agents Associated with a
Preventive Effect on Alzheimer's Disease: A Review of the
Epidemiologic Evidence. *Epidemiologic Reviews*, 24 (2): 248-268.

McGeer, P. L., Schulzer, M., & McGeer, E. G. (1996). Arthritis
and anti-inflammatory agents as possible protective factors for
Alzheimer's disease A review of 17 epidemiologic studies.
Neurology, 47(2), 425-432.

Important: **Question 1.4** is slightly subtle and is related to
question 1.3 about zero differences. Question 1.4 requires you
to be careful about zero differences in the sign test.
Hopefully, it will help you understand zero differences. You may
want to consult the textbook. You can use the signCI function in
the course workspace to build the confidence interval for the
median in **question 1.5**. A closed interval includes its
endpoints, so [5,9] includes 5 and 9 and everything in-between.
A half-open interval includes one endpoint and excludes the
other, so (5,9] includes 9 but excludes 5, yet it includes
everything between 5 and 9. Please use the **npsm package** to do
the ordered alternatives test in **question 2.2**. Remember, you
must install a package once and load it each time to use it.

Follow instructions. Write your name and id#, last name first,
on both sides of the answer page. If a question has several
parts, **answer every part**. Turn in **only the answer page**. **Do not
turn in additional pages**. Do not turn in graphs. **Brief answers
suffice**. If a question asks you to circle an answer, then you
are correct if you **circle the correct answer**. If you cross out
an answer, no matter which answer you cross out, the answer is
wrong. Do not circle TRUE adding a note explaining why it is
also FALSE. If a true/false question says A&B&C and if C is
false, then A&B&C is false, even if A&B is true. This is an
exam. **Do not discuss the exam with anyone**. If you discuss the
exam, you have cheated on an exam. The single dumbest thing a
PhD student at Penn can do is cheat on an exam.

Name (**Last**, First): _____ ID# _____

PROBLEM SET #1 STATISTICS 501 SPRING 2017: ANSWER PAGE 1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due noon 4/13.

Answer every part of a question	Fill in/CIRCLE the answer.
<p>1.1 Use the appropriate Wilcoxon test to test the null hypothesis that there is no difference in word recall for paired people with and without arthritis. Give the full name of the test, the numerical value of the test statistic, the two-sided P-value and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible.</p>	<p>Name: Value: P-value: The null hypothesis is: Circle one PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>1.2 Assuming that the pair differences, Arthritis-Control, are symmetric about a number θ, give a point estimate and two-sided 95% confidence interval (CI) for θ based on the appropriate Wilcoxon test. In what units - inches, pounds, dollars, whatever - is the parameter θ measured.</p>	<p>Point estimate: 95% CI: [,] Units:</p>
<p>1.3 There are zero differences among the Arthritis-Control differences whenever both people in a pair remembered the same number of words. How many zero differences are there? How many nonzero differences? Would R's Wilcoxon output change if you removed the zero differences?</p>	<p>Zeros: Nonzeros: Output: Circle one CHANGE DOES NOT CHANGE</p>
<p>1.4 Use the sign test to test 3 hypotheses about the population median, say κ, of the Arthritis-Control differences: $H_0: \kappa=0$, $H_1: \kappa=0.0001$, $H_2: \kappa=-0.0001$. Give the two-sided P-value in for each hypothesis. Is "no difference" or $H_0: \kappa=0$ plausible? See the data page!</p>	<p>$H_0: \kappa=0$: $H_0: \kappa=0.0001$: $H_0: \kappa=-0.0001$: "No difference" is: Circle one PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>1.5 Give the two-sided 95% confidence interval for κ from question 1.4. In light of 1.4, is the left endpoint of the interval open or closed?</p>	<p>95% CI: Circle one OPEN CLOSED</p>

Name (**Last**, First): _____ ID# _____

PROBLEM SET #1 STATISTICS 501 SPRING 2017: ANSWER PAGE 2

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due noon 4/13.

Use Control and Education for 2	Fill in/ CIRCLE the answer.
<p>2.1 Use the Kruskal-Wallis test to compare the words recalled by Controls in the three Education groups for Controls. Give the value of statistic, its degrees of freedom (DF) and the P-value. It is plausible that the distribution of words recalled is the same for the three education groups?</p>	<p>Value: DF: P-value: Circle one PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>2.2 Use the nonparametric test for ordered alternatives in npsm to test the null hypothesis of no difference against the alternative that more education is associated with more words remembered. Give the value of statistic, its null expectation, its null variance, and the P-value. It is plausible that the distribution of words recalled is the same for the three education groups?</p>	<p>Value: Expectation: Variance: P-value: Circle one PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>2.3 The test in 2.1 is analogous to a one-sided test, but the test in 2.2 is analogous to a two-sided test.</p>	<p>Circle one TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>2.4 The test in 2.2 compared higher to lower education groups, predicting more words recalled for higher education groups, and it was correct in 92.1% of such predictions.</p>	<p>Circle one TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>2.5 Use the Wilcoxon/Holm method to compare the words remembered by the control in the three education groups. If you control the family-wise error rate at 0.05, which pairs of education groups differ significantly?</p>	<p>List all pairs of groups that differ significantly, e.g. (1,2) if groups 1 and 2 differ significantly. If no pairs differ significantly, write none.</p>
<p>2.6 Repeat question 2.5 but control the family-wise error rate at 0.01.</p>	

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Answer every part of a question	Fill in/CIRCLE the answer.
<p>1.1 Use the appropriate Wilcoxon test to test the null hypothesis that there is no difference in word recall for paired people with and without arthritis. Give the full name of the test, the numerical value of the test statistic, the two-sided P-value and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible.</p>	<p>Name: Wilcoxon's signed rank test Value: 16702 P-value: 0.004314 The null hypothesis is: Circle one PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>1.2 Assuming that the pair differences, Arthritis-Control, are symmetric about a number θ, give a point estimate and two-sided 95% confidence interval (CI) for θ based on the appropriate Wilcoxon test. In what units - inches, pounds, dollars, whatever - is the parameter θ measured.</p>	<p>Point estimate: 1.0 95% CI: [0.5, 2.0] Units: words</p>
<p>1.3 There are zero differences among the Arthritis-Control differences whenever both people in a pair remembered the same number of words. How many zero differences are there? How many nonzero differences? Would R's Wilcoxon output change if you removed the zero differences?</p>	<p>Zeros: 19 Nonzeros: 234 Output: Circle one CHANGE DOES NOT CHANGE</p>
<p>1.4 Use the sign test to test 3 hypotheses about the population median, say κ, of the Arthritis-Control differences: $H_0: \kappa=0$, $H_1: \kappa=0.0001$, $H_2: \kappa=-0.0001$. Give the two-sided P-value in for each hypothesis. Is "no difference" or $H_0: \kappa=0$ plausible? See the data page!</p>	<p>$H_0: \kappa=0$: 0.01539 $H_0: \kappa=0.0001$: 0.2577 $H_0: \kappa=-0.0001$: 0.0004091 "No difference" is: Circle one PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>1.5 Give the two-sided 95% confidence interval for κ from question 1.4. In light of 1.4, is the left endpoint of the interval open or closed?</p>	<p>95% CI: [0.0, 2.0] Circle one OPEN CLOSED</p>

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Use Control and Education for 2	Fill in/ CIRCLE the answer.
<p>2.1 Use the Kruskal-Wallis test to compare the words recalled by Controls in the three Education groups for Controls. Give the value of statistic, its degrees of freedom (DF) and the P-value. It is plausible that the distribution of words recalled is the same for the three education groups?</p>	<p>Value: 22.419 DF: 2 P-value: 1.355×10^{-5}</p> <p>Circle one PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>2.2 Use the nonparametric test for ordered alternatives in nsmp to test the null hypothesis of no difference against the alternative that more education is associated with more words remembered. Give the value of statistic, its null expectation, its null variance, and the P-value. It is plausible that the distribution of words recalled is the same for the three education groups?</p>	<p>Value: 1.054350×10^4 Expectation: 7.906000×10^3 Variance: 3.089690×10^5 P-value: 1.042599×10^{-6}</p> <p>Circle one PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>2.3 The test in 2.1 is analogous to a one-sided test, but the test in 3.2 is analogous to a two-sided test.</p>	<p>Circle one TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>2.4 The test in 2.2 compared higher to lower education groups, predicting more words recalled for higher education groups, and it was correct in 92.1% of such predictions.</p>	<p>Circle one TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>2.5 Use the Wilcoxon/Holm method to compare the words remembered by the control in the three education groups. If you control the family-wise error rate at 0.05, which pairs of education groups differ significantly?</p>	<p>List all pairs of groups that differ significantly, e.g. (1,2) if groups 1 and 2 differ significantly. If no pairs differ significantly, write none.</p> <p>(1,2) (1,3)</p>
<p>2.6 Repeat question 2.5 but control the family-wise error rate at 0.01.</p>	<p>(1,3)</p>

Doing the Problem Set in R
Spring 2017

```
attach(wordrecall)
dif<-Arthritis-Control
wilcox.test(dif,conf.int=TRUE) #Questions 1.1 and 1.2
length(dif)
u<-(dif!=0)
sum(u) #Question 1.3
wilcox.test(dif[u],conf.int=TRUE) #Question 1.3
binom.test(sum((dif[u])>0),length(dif[u])) #Question 1.4
binom.test(sum((dif-.00001)>0),length(dif)) #Question 1.4
binom.test(sum((dif-(-.00001))>0),length(dif)) #Question 1.4
signCI(dif) #Question 1.5
kruskal.test(Control,Education) #Question 2.1
library(npsm)
jonckheere(Control,Education) #Question 2.2
(1.054350e+04)/(2*7.906000e+03) #Question 2.4
pairwise.wilcox.test(Control,Education) #Questions 2.5 and 2.6
```

Due at noon on Tuesday 9 May 2017.

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

The data are from NHANES 2013-2014. You can obtain the original data at <https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/nhanes/>, but there is no reason to do this unless you want to. The data are a 2x2x2x2 table recording the answers to the following questions for people who are at least 21 years old. The table is in an object, **dsbmi**, in the course workspace. You will need to download the workspace again.

1=drugs Have you ever used cocaine, crack cocaine, heroin, or methamphetamine? (DUQ240) (Yes or No) (Described as "hard drugs" in the questions.)

2=smoke100 Have you smoked at least 100 cigarettes in your entire life? (SMQ020) (≥ 100 or < 100)

3=bmi Body Mass Index (kg/m^2) (BMXBMI) (≥ 35 or < 35)
https://www.nhlbi.nih.gov/health/educational/lose_wt/BMI/bmicalc.htm

4=gender Gender (RIAGENDR) (Male, Female)

In the questions, **variables are often mentioned by number**, eg, 4 for gender. Term u_{12} links 1=drugs and 2=smoke100.

```
> dsbmi
, , bmi =  $\geq 35$ , gender = Male
  smoke100
drugs  $\geq 100$   $< 100$ 
  Yes      30    13
  No       86   134
, , bmi =  $< 35$ , gender = Male
  smoke100
drugs  $\geq 100$   $< 100$ 
  Yes     310    74
  No     584   748
, , bmi =  $\geq 35$ , gender = Female
  smoke100
drugs  $\geq 100$   $< 100$ 
  Yes      49    12
  No     162   268
, , bmi =  $< 35$ , gender = Female
  smoke100
drugs  $\geq 100$   $< 100$ 
  Yes     148    61
  No     411   992
```

Important: When fitting log-linear models in this problem set: (i) all questions refer to **hierarchical models**, without explicit mention of this fact, (ii) always fit hierarchical models, (iii) do all tests with the **likelihood ratio chi squares**, not Pearson's chi squares, (iv) **set eps=0.001** when using loglin. If you do (iv) then your numbers will be (a) very close to convergence and (b) exactly the same as the numbers on the answer key. At various stages in the problem set, reference is made to "all two-factor terms" or to "all pairs of two variables" or similar things. How many pairs of 2 variables are there for dsbmi which includes 4 variables? There are 6: (1,2), (1,3), (1,4), (2,3), (2,4), (3,4). **Don't lose many points in a silly way by leaving out one of the six!**

Some questions ask you to discuss the estimate of an **odds ratio based on the fitted counts from some model**. For example, the odds ratio linking having tried hard drugs and having smoked 100 cigarettes for women with a bmi<35 is

$$(m_{1122} \times m_{2222}) / (m_{1222} \times m_{2122})$$

and you estimate this under a model by substituting the fitted counts for the true expected counts.

Follow instructions. Write your name and id#, last name first, on both sides of the answer page. If a question has several parts, **answer every part.** Turn in **only the answer page.** Do not turn in additional pages. Do not turn in graphs. **Brief answers suffice.** If a question asks you to circle an answer, then you are correct if you **circle the correct answer.** If you cross out an answer, no matter which answer you cross out, the answer is wrong. Do not circle TRUE adding a note explaining why it is also FALSE. If a true/false question says A&B&C and if C is false, then A&B&C is false, even if A&B is true. **This is an exam. Do not discuss the exam with anyone.** If you discuss the exam, you have cheated on an exam. The single dumbest thing a PhD student at Penn can do is cheat on an exam. The exam is due **on the exam date at noon, at my office, 473 JMHH.** You may turn in the exam early by placing it in an envelope addressed to me and leaving it in my mail box in statistics, 4th floor, JMHH. If you prefer, give it to Noel at the front desk in statistics. Do not slip the exam under the door of the Statistics Department when the Department is closed - the exam will get lost or thrown out by a cleaner. **Make and keep a photocopy of your answer page.** The answer key will be posted in the revised bulk pack on-line. **Have a great summer!**

Name (**Last**, First): _____ ID# _____

PROBLEM SET #2 STATISTICS 501 SPRING 2017: ANSWER PAGE 1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it. Due noon 9 May 2017.

Question	Fill in/CIRCLE the answer
<p>1.1 In this data set, more men than women have smoked ≥ 100 cigarettes.</p>	<p>CIRCLE ONE TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>1.2 Ignoring drugs and bmi, using the marginal table, give the point estimate and 95% confidence interval (CI) for the odds ratio linking gender and having smoked ≥ 100 cigarettes.</p>	<p>Estimate: 95% CI:</p>
<p>1.3 Ignoring bmi and gender, using the marginal table, having smoked ≥ 100 cigarettes is negatively associated with having tried hard drugs.</p>	<p>CIRCLE ONE TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>1.4 Fit the hierarchical log-linear model that includes all 2-factor terms but no 3-factor terms. Does this model fit well? Give the likelihood ratio chi-square test of fit, its degrees of freedom (DF) its P-value, and state whether the model fits acceptably.</p>	<p>Chi-square: DF: P-value: CIRCLE ONE ACCEPTABLE FIT OTHER</p>
<p>1.5 The results in 1.4 by themselves strongly indicate that all two-factor terms must be in a hierarchical log-linear model if it is to fit the dsbmi data.</p>	<p>CIRCLE ONE TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>1.6 The results in 1.4 strongly indicate that at least one three-factor term must be in a hierarchical log-linear model if it is to fit the dsbmi data.</p>	<p>CIRCLE ONE TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>1.7 A hierarchical log-linear model that omits $u_{12(ij)}$ says 1 and 2 are conditionally independent given the other variables.</p>	<p>CIRCLE ONE TRUE FALSE</p>

Name (**Last**, First): _____ ID# _____

PROBLEM SET #2 STATISTICS 501 SPRING 2017: ANSWER PAGE 1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it. Due noon 9 May 2017.

Question	Fill in/CIRCLE the answer		
<p>2.1 Add to the model in 1.4 one more u-term namely u_{234}. For this new model, answer the questions from 1.4. The model has 6 two-factor u-terms and one 3-factor term.</p>	Chi-square:	DF:	
<p>2.2 Remove from the model in 2.1 the u-term u_{13}. So you have all two-factor terms except u_{13}, but you have one 3-factor term u_{234}. For this new model, answer the questions from 1.4.</p>	Chi-square:	DF:	
<p>2.3 Do a likelihood ratio test comparing the model in 2.1 to the model in 2.2; that is, test the null hypothesis $H_0: u_{13}=0$ in the model in 2.1. Is H_0 rejected at the conventional 0.05 level?</p>	Chi-square:	DF:	
<p>2.4 Use the fitted counts from the model in 2.1 to estimate the odds ratio linking having tried hard drugs and having smoked 100 cigarettes for males and females with bmi above or below 35. Put the 4 odds ratios in the table.</p>		Male	Female
<p>2.5 Use fitted counts from the model in 2.1 to estimate the odds ratio linking having smoked 100 cigarettes with $bmi \geq 35$ for males and females who have or have not tried hard drugs.</p>		Male	Female
<p>2.6 The model in 1.4 says the odds ratio linking any two variables is the same at all levels of the other two variables.</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">CIRCLE ONE</p> <p style="text-align: center;">TRUE FALSE</p>		

ANSWERS: PROBLEM SET #2 STATISTICS 501 SPRING 2017
This is an exam. Do not discuss it. 7 points each.

Question	Fill in/CIRCLE the answer
1.1 In this data set, more men than women have smoked ≥ 100 cigarettes.	<p style="text-align: center;">CIRCLE ONE</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE</p>
1.2 Ignoring drugs and bmi, using the marginal table, give the point estimate and 95% confidence interval (CI) for the odds ratio linking gender and having smoked ≥ 100 cigarettes.	<p>Estimate: 1.80</p> <p>95% CI: [1.59, 2.05]</p>
1.3 Ignoring bmi and gender, using the marginal table, having smoked ≥ 100 cigarettes is negatively associated with having tried hard drugs.	<p style="text-align: center;">CIRCLE ONE</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><input type="radio"/> TRUE <input checked="" type="radio"/> FALSE</p>
1.4 Fit the hierarchical log-linear model that includes all 2-factor terms but no 3-factor terms. Does this model fit well? Give the likelihood ratio chi-square test of fit, its degrees of freedom (DF) its P-value , and state whether the model fits acceptably .	<p>Chi-square: 17.04941</p> <p>DF: 5</p> <p>P-value: 0.00441</p> <p style="text-align: center;">CIRCLE ONE</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><input type="radio"/> ACCEPTABLE FIT <input checked="" type="radio"/> OTHER</p>
1.5 The results in 1.4 by themselves strongly indicate that all two-factor terms must be in a hierarchical log-linear model if it is to fit the dsbmi data.	<p style="text-align: center;">CIRCLE ONE</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><input type="radio"/> TRUE <input checked="" type="radio"/> FALSE</p>
1.6 The results in 1.4 strongly indicate that at least one three-factor term must be in a hierarchical log-linear model if it is to fit the dsbmi data.	<p style="text-align: center;">CIRCLE ONE</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE</p>
1.7 A hierarchical log-linear model that omits $u_{12(ij)}$ says 1 and 2 are conditionally independent given the other variables.	<p style="text-align: center;">CIRCLE ONE</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE</p>

ANSWERS: PROBLEM SET #2 STATISTICS 501 SPRING 2017
7 points each, except as noted.

Question	Fill in/CIRCLE the answer									
<p>2.1 Add to the model in 1.4 one more u-term namely u_{234}. For this new model, answer the questions from 1.4. The model has 6 two-factor u-terms and one 3-factor term.</p>	<p>10 points Chi-square: 2.030219 DF: 4 P-value: 0.730 CIRCLE ONE ACCEPTABLE FIT OTHER</p>									
<p>2.2 Remove from the model in 2.1 the u-term u_{13}. So you have all two-factor terms except u_{13}, but you have one 3-factor term u_{234}. For this new model, answer the questions from 1.4.</p>	<p>10 points Chi-square: 6.138655 DF: 5 P-value: 0.293 CIRCLE ONE ACCEPTABLE FIT OTHER</p>									
<p>2.3 Do a likelihood ratio test comparing the model in 2.1 to the model in 2.2; that is, test the null hypothesis $H_0: u_{13}=0$ in the model in 2.1. Is H_0 rejected at the conventional 0.05 level?</p>	<p>10 points Chi-square: 4.108436 DF: 1 P-value: 0.0426698 CIRCLE ONE REJECTED NOT REJECTED</p>									
<p>2.4 Use the fitted counts from the model in 2.1 to estimate the odds ratio linking having tried hard drugs and having smoked 100 cigarettes for males and females with bmi above or below 35. Put the 4 odds ratios in the table.</p>	<table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th></th> <th>Male</th> <th>Female</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>bmi\geq35</td> <td>5.51</td> <td>5.51</td> </tr> <tr> <td>bmi$<$35</td> <td>5.51</td> <td>5.51</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>		Male	Female	bmi \geq 35	5.51	5.51	bmi $<$ 35	5.51	5.51
	Male	Female								
bmi \geq 35	5.51	5.51								
bmi $<$ 35	5.51	5.51								
<p>2.5 Use fitted counts from the model in 2.1 to estimate the odds ratio linking having smoked 100 cigarettes with bmi\geq35 for males and females who have or have not tried hard drugs.</p>	<table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th></th> <th>Male</th> <th>Female</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>drugs: yes</td> <td>0.769</td> <td>1.485</td> </tr> <tr> <td>drugs: no</td> <td>0.769</td> <td>1.485</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>		Male	Female	drugs: yes	0.769	1.485	drugs: no	0.769	1.485
	Male	Female								
drugs: yes	0.769	1.485								
drugs: no	0.769	1.485								
<p>2.6 The model in 1.4 says the odds ratio linking any two variables is the same at all levels of the other two variables.</p>	<p>CIRCLE ONE TRUE FALSE</p>									

DOING THE PROBLEM SET IN R

```
margin.table(dsbmi,c(2,4)) #Question 1.1
fisher.test(margin.table(dsbmi,c(2,4))) #Question 1.2
fisher.test(margin.table(dsbmi,c(1,2))) #Question 1.3
loglin(dsbmi,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4)),eps=
0.001) #Question 1.4
1-pchisq(17.04941,5) #Question 1.4
loglin(dsbmi,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3,4)),eps=0.001)
#Question 2.1
1-pchisq(2.030219,4) #Question 2.1
loglin(dsbmi,list(c(1,2),c(1,4),c(2,3,4)),eps=0.001) #Question
2.2
1-pchisq(6.138655,5) #Question 2.2
1-pchisq(6.138655-2.030219,5-4) #Question 2.3
or<-function(tb){tb[1,1]*tb[2,2]/(tb[1,2]*tb[2,1])} #Speed up
calculating an odds ratio
ft<-
loglin(dsbmi,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3,4)),eps=0.001,fit=TR
UE)$fit #Question 2.4
or(ft[, ,1,1]) #Question 2.4
or(ft[, ,1,2]) #Question 2.4
or(ft[, ,1,1]) #Question 2.4
or(ft[, ,2,2]) #Question 2.4
or(ft[1, , ,1]) #Question 2.5
or(ft[1, , ,2]) #Question 2.5
or(ft[2, , ,1]) #Question 2.5
or(ft[2, , ,2]) #Question 2.5
```

Statistics 501, Spring 2015, Midterm: Data Page #1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. If you discuss the exam in any way with anyone, then you have cheated on the exam. Cheating on an exam is the dumbest thing a PhD student at Penn can do.

Turn in only the answer page. Write answers in the spaces provided: brief answers suffice. If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question.

The data are from a paper by Chen Zhijian et al. (2006), Evaluating the genotoxic effects of workers exposed to lead using micronucleus assay, comet assay and TCR gene mutation test, *Toxicology*, 223(3), 219-226. There is no need to consult the paper unless you want to. The data are in an object, **storagebattery**, in the course workspace. You will need to download the workspace again. If it is not there, then you need to clear your browser's memory and download again. The first few lines are below. Alternatively, there is a csv file of the data on my webpage at the link **data.csv**.

```
> head(storagebattery)
  pair wsex csex cage wyears wlead clead wmnr cmnr wmtm cmtm
wmftcr cmftcr leadgrp leadgrpi
1     1     M     M    20    20    2.0   560   38    8    1 1.24 0.16
1.89   1.22   high         3
2     2     M     M    22    22    3.0   250   28   14    2 0.82 0.14
1.21   2.19  medium         2
3     3     M     M    23    22    2.0   620   18   38    3 0.73 0.26
1.07   2.12   high         3
4     4     F     F    28    25    3.0   350   20   14    0 0.70 0.61
1.39   1.00  medium         2
5     5     M     M    28    28    2.5   340   47    8    2 0.76 0.39
1.31   0.75  medium         2
6     6     M     M    28    32    3.0   160    2    3    1 0.97 0.21
1.07   1.20   low          1
```

The data describe 50 people in 25 matched pairs. The worker (w) was exposed to lead while involved in the production of storage batteries. The paper concerns the possibility of genotoxic effects of lead exposure. The controls (c) were not known to be exposed to lead. The pairs were matched for gender (wsex or csex) and age (wage or cage). Workers were exposed for wyears. Blood lead levels are wlead and clead recorded in $\mu\text{g/l}$. There are three measures of genetic damage based on lymphocytes in a blood sample. The micronucleus rate (wmnr and cmnr) is the number of micronuclei per 1000 binucleated lymphocytes, that is, a measure of the extent to which cell divisions went wrong, producing not two intact nuclei but rather additional micronuclei containing genetic material. The mean tail moment (wmtm and cmtm) of the comet assay is a fairly direct measure of damage to DNA with larger values signifying greater damage. Also, wmftcr and cmftcr are results of the T-cell receptor gene mutation test. The variable leadgrp cuts wlead at its thirds into low, medium, high, and leadgrpi is `as.integer(leadgrp)`.

In answering questions, please remember: (i) the workers and controls are paired to have the same gender and similar age, (ii) if an ordered alternative is considered, it is natural to look for greater genetic damage in workers with more lead in their blood. You should plot the data in various ways. Do not submit the plots. Question 1 asks you to compare workers (wmtm) and controls (cmtm) in terms of the mean tail moment of the comet assay. Question 2 asks you to set aside the controls and to look at the mean tail moment of the comet assay for workers (wmtm) in relation to the lead groups for workers (either leadgrp or leadgrpi). Question 3 asks you to set aside the controls and to look at the micronucleus rate for workers (wmnr) in relation to the lead levels for workers (wlead). So Question 2 refers to lead groups for workers, but question 3 refers to the numeric lead levels for workers. Question 3 asks you to test the null hypothesis of zero correlation against a one-sided alternative of a correlation greater than zero. Most journals would require a two-sided test. Of course, the authors are looking for genetic damage from higher lead levels.

Statistics 501, Midterm, Answer Page #1. This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Questions in part 1 refer to the mean tail moments (mtm) of the comet assay.	FILL IN OR CIRCLE THE CORRECT ANSWER
1.1 In a Normal-quantile plot, do the worker-minus-control pair differences in mtm look Normal? This Normal quantile plot shows a positive outlier (true or false). If the quantile plot shows any outliers, give the pair number of the one most extreme outlier. If none, write "none".	Look Normal? YES NO Positive outlier? TRUE FALSE Identify one outlier: _____
1.2 Test the null hypothesis that the worker-minus-control pair differences in mtm are Normal. Give the P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	P-value: _____ PLAUISIBLE NOT PLAUISIBLE
1.3 Do an appropriate two-sided Student's t-test to compare mean tail moments (mtm) of the comet assay for workers and matched controls. Give the two-sided P-value, the two-sided 95% confidence interval, and the associated point estimate of the typical difference.	P-value: _____ 95% CI: [,] Estimate: _____
1.4 Do an appropriate two-sided Wilcoxon test to compare mean tail moments (mtm) of the comet assay for workers and matched controls. Give the two-sided P-value, the two-sided 95% confidence interval, and the associated point estimate of the typical difference.	P-value: _____ 95% CI: [,] Estimate: _____
1.5 Divide the length of the 95% confidence interval from the t-test (numerator) by the length of the 95% confidence interval from the Wilcoxon test (denominator).	Ratio of lengths: _____
1.6 The exact t-test confidence interval in problem 1.3 and the Wilcoxon confidence interval in 1.4 both assume the differences in problem 1.2 are symmetrically distributed about their population median, but the t-test assumes more than this.	TRUE FALSE
1.7 Use the Randles-Fligner-Policello-Wolfe test to test that the null hypothesis that the worker-minus-control differences in question 1.2 are symmetrically distributed about the population median. Give the P-value and state whether symmetry is plausible.	P-value: _____ PLAUISIBLE NOT PLAUISIBLE
1.8 If you used the t-test under Normality assumptions to test the null hypothesis H_0 that the differences in problem 1.2 are symmetric about $\mu_0=0.4$ then you would accept H_0 at the two-sided 0.05 level, but if you tested H_0 using the appropriate Wilcoxon test, then you would reject H_0 at the two-sided 0.05 level.	TRUE FALSE

Print LAST name: _____, First: _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2014, Midterm, Answer Page #2.

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Read the data page. Due noon March 31, 2015.

Question 2 refers to wmtm and leadgrp or leadgrpi; i.e., set aside the controls; see the data page.	FILL IN OR CIRCLE THE CORRECT ANSWER
2.1 Test the null hypothesis that wmtm has the same distribution in the three lead groups using the Kruskal Wallis test. Give the P-value and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible.	P-value: _____ PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
2.2 Test the null hypothesis that wmtm has the same distribution in the three lead groups against the ordered alternative that the ordering that a higher lead group predicts a higher wmtm. Give the exact and asymptotic P-values. (R computes the exact P-value in this case.)	Exact P-value: _____ Asymptotic P-value: _____
2.3 Use pairwise two-sided Wilcoxon tests to compare wmtm in all three pairs of two groups defined by leadgrp. Which two groups have the smallest unadjusted P-value? What is this smallest unadjusted P-value? What is the corresponding P-value adjusted by the Bonferroni method? What is the corresponding P-value adjusted by the Holm method? What is the corresponding P-value adjusted by the Shaffer method?	Two groups: _____ Unadjusted: _____ Bonferroni: _____ Holm: _____ Shaffer: _____
2.4 If you strongly control the familywise error rate at 0.05 in a multiple testing problem (like 2.3), then in the experiment as a whole, the probability that at least one true alternative hypothesis is not rejected is at most 5%.	TRUE FALSE

3. Question 3 refers to wmnr and wlead for workers only; see the data page. Not wmtm!	FILL IN OR CIRCLE THE CORRECT ANSWER
3.1 Plot $y = \text{wmnr}$ against $x = \text{wlead}$. Think about it.	Free points. (Happiness from plotting and thinking)
3.2 Test the null hypothesis of zero correlation against the one-sided alternative of positive correlations using Pearson's (the usual) correlation. Give the correlation and one-sided P-value.	Correlation: _____ One-sided P-value: _____
3.3 Test the null hypothesis of zero correlation against the one-sided alternative of positive correlations using Kendalls's correlation. Give the correlation and one-sided P-value.	Correlation: _____ One-sided P-value: _____
3.4 Fit the model $\text{wmnr} = \beta_0 + \beta_1 \text{wlead} + e$ with symmetric independent errors using M-estimation with the default settings for rlm in the MASS. Give the estimate of the slope, β_1 , its estimated standard error and the t-value (aka z value) formed as the ratio of the estimate to its standard error.	Estimate: _____ Estimated standard error: _____ t = z value: _____

Answers: Statistics 501, Spring 2014, Midterm, Answer Page #1.
This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Read the data page.

Questions in part 1 refer to the mean tail moments (mtm) of the comet assay.	FILL IN OR CIRCLE THE CORRECT ANSWER
1.1 In a Normal-quantile plot, do the worker-minus-control pair differences in mtm look Normal? This Normal quantile plot shows a positive outlier (true or false). If the quantile plot shows any outliers, give the pair number of the one most extreme outlier. If none, write "none".	Look Normal? YES <input type="radio"/> NO Positive outlier? TRUE <input checked="" type="radio"/> FALSE Identify one outlier: #11
1.2 Test the null hypothesis that the worker-minus-control pair differences in mtm are Normal. Give the P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	P-value: 4.024×10^{-5} PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE
1.3 Do an appropriate two-sided Student's t-test to compare mean tail moments (mtm) of the comet assay for workers and matched controls. Give the two-sided P-value, the two-sided 95% confidence interval, and the associated point estimate of the typical difference.	P-value: 1.007×10^{-5} 95% CI: [0.348, 0.758] Estimate: 0.553
1.4 Do an appropriate two-sided Wilcoxon test to compare mean tail moments (mtm) of the comet assay for workers and matched controls. Give the two-sided P-value, the two-sided 95% confidence interval, and the associated point estimate of the typical difference.	P-value: 0.000227 95% CI: [0.465, 0.740] Estimate: 0.595
1.5 Divide the length of the 95% confidence interval from the t-test (numerator) by the length of the 95% confidence interval from the Wilcoxon test (denominator).	Ratio of lengths: 1.49 t-interval is 50% longer!
1.6 The exact t-test confidence interval in problem 1.3 and the Wilcoxon confidence interval in 1.4 both assume the differences in problem 1.2 are symmetrically distributed about their population median, but the t-test assumes more than this.	<input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE
1.7 Use the Randles-Fligner-Policello-Wolfe test to test that the null hypothesis that the worker-minus-control differences in question 1.2 are symmetrically distributed about the population median. Give the P-value and state whether symmetry is plausible.	P-value: 0.785 <input checked="" type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE
1.8 If you used the t-test under Normality assumptions to test the null hypothesis H_0 that the differences in problem 1.2 are symmetric about $\mu_0=0.4$ then you would accept H_0 at the two-sided 0.05 level, but if you tested H_0 using the appropriate Wilcoxon test, then you would reject H_0 at the two-sided 0.05 level.	<input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE You can just look at the 95% confidence intervals, or you can do the tests with $\mu_0 = .4$

Answers

Statistics 501, Spring 2014, Midterm, Answer Page #2.

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Read the data page. Due noon March 31, 2015.

Question 2 refers to wmtm and leadgrp or leadgrpi; i.e., set aside the controls; see the data page.	FILL IN OR CIRCLE THE CORRECT ANSWER
2.1 Test the null hypothesis that wmtm has the same distribution in the three lead groups using the Kruskal Wallis test. Give the P-value and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible.	P-value: 0.2527 PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
2.2 Test the null hypothesis that wmtm has the same distribution in the three lead groups against the ordered alternative that the ordering that a higher lead group predicts a higher wmtm. Give the exact and asymptotic P-values. (R computes the exact P-value in this case.)	Exact P-value: 0.053 Asymptotic P-value: 0.05 Remember: you cannot shop for p-values, doing all three tests in 2.1 & 2.2. Most appropriate here is the exact ordered test with p-value 0.053.
2.3 Use pairwise two-sided Wilcoxon tests to compare wmtm in all three pairs of two groups defined by leadgrp. Which two groups have the smallest unadjusted P-value? What is this smallest unadjusted P-value? What is the corresponding P-value adjusted by the Bonferroni method? What is the corresponding P-value adjusted by the Holm method? What is the corresponding P-value adjusted by the Shaffer method?	Two groups: low high The smallest adjusted p-values are all 3 times the unadjusted p-value, or approximately 0.34~3x.11 Unadjusted: 0.11 Bonferroni: 0.34 Holm: 0.34 Shaffer: 0.34 Holm and Shaffer can win over Bonferroni only if the smallest p-value meets the Bonferroni standard of 0.05/(number of tests), but that did not happen here.
2.4 If you strongly control the familywise error rate at 0.05 in a multiple testing problem (like 2.3), then in the experiment as a whole, the probability that at least one true alternative hypothesis is not rejected is at most 5%.	TRUE FALSE The promise is about falsely rejecting true null hypotheses. The promise does not refer to the alternative hypothesis.

3. Question 3 refers to wmnr and wlead for workers only; see the data page. Not wmtm!	FILL IN OR CIRCLE THE CORRECT ANSWER
3.1 Plot $y=w\text{mnr}$ against $x=w\text{lead}$. Think about it.	Free points. (Happiness from plotting and thinking)
3.2 Test the null hypothesis of zero correlation against the one-sided alternative of positive correlations using Pearson's (the usual) correlation. Give the correlation and one-sided P-value.	One-sided Correlation: 0.358 P-value: 0.039 But it is all one outlier.
3.3 Test the null hypothesis of zero correlation against the one-sided alternative of positive correlations using Kendalls's correlation. Give the correlation and one-sided P-value.	One-sided Correlation: 0.041 P-value: 0.389
3.4 Fit the model $w\text{mnr} = \beta_0 + \beta_1 w\text{lead} + e$ with symmetric independent errors using M-estimation with the default settings for rlm in the MASS. Give the estimate of the slope, β_1 , its estimated standard error and the t-value (aka z value) formed as the ratio of the estimate to its standard error.	Estimate: 0.0072 Estimated standard error: 0.0090 t = z value: 0.8033

Doing the Problem Set in R
Midterm Spring 2015 Statistics 501

Problem 1:

1.1

```
> dmtm<-wmtm-cmtm
```

```
> qqnorm(dmtm)
```

FALSE because there is a negative, not a positive, outlier.

```
> which.min(dmtm)
```

```
[1] 11
```

```
> storagebattery[11,]
```

```
   pair wsex csex wage cage wyears wlead clead wmnr cmnr wmtm
cmtm wmftcr cmftcr leadgrp leadgrpi
11  11  F    F   39  35      3  260    2    4    0 1.05
2.47  1.37  0.9  medium      2
```

In this one pair, the control had a high mtm.

1.2

```
> shapiro.test(dmtm)
```

Shapiro-Wilk normality test. data: dmtm

W = 0.7524, p-value = 4.024e-05

1.3

```
> t.test(dmtm)
```

One Sample t-test data: dmtm

t = 5.5629, df = 24, p-value = 1.007e-05

alternative hypothesis: true mean is not equal to 0

95 percent confidence interval:

0.3477058 0.7578942

sample estimates: mean of x

0.5528

1.4

```
> wilcox.test(dmtm,conf.int=T)
```

Wilcoxon signed rank test with continuity correction data: dmtm

V = 300, p-value = 0.0002273

alternative hypothesis: true location is not equal to 0

95 percent confidence interval:

0.4650308 0.7400173

sample estimates: (pseudo)median

0.5950558

1.5

```
> (0.7578942-0.3477058)/(0.7400173-0.4650308)
```

```
[1] 1.491667
```

The t-interval is 50% longer!

1.6 The t-test is an exact test if the data are Normal, hence symmetric about their population median.

1.7

```
> library(NSM3)
```

```
> RFPW(dmtm)
```

```
$obs.stat
```

```
[1] -0.2734514
```



```

$p.val
[1] 0.7845063
1.8 Look at the 95% confidence intervals.
Question 2.
2.1
> kruskal.test(wmtm,leadgrp)
Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test. data: wmtm and leadgrp
Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 2.7508, df = 2, p-value = 0.2527
2.2
> pJCK(wmtm,leadgrpi) #exact because of small samples, no ties
Group sizes: 9 8 8 Jonckheere-Terpstra J Statistic: 137
Exact upper-tail probability: 0.053
> pJCK(wmtm,leadgrpi,method="Asymptotic")
Group sizes: 9 8 8 Jonckheere-Terpstra J* Statistic: 1.6445
Asymptotic upper-tail probability: 0.05
2.3
> pairwise.wilcox.test(wmtm,leadgrp,p.adjust.method="none")
      low medium
medium 0.54 -
high 0.11 0.38
>
pairwise.wilcox.test(wmtm,leadgrp,p.adjust.method="bonf").34~.11x
3
>
pairwise.wilcox.test(wmtm,leadgrp,p.adjust.method="holm").34~.11x
3
Question 3.
3.2
> cor.test(wmnr,wlead,alternative="greater")
Pearson's product-moment correlation data: wmnr and wlead
t = 1.8399, df = 23, p-value = 0.03936
alternative hypothesis: true correlation is greater than 0
95 percent confidence interval: 0.0241278 1.0000000
sample estimates: cor 0.3581974
3.3
> cor.test(wmnr,wlead,alternative="greater",method="k")
Kendall's rank correlation tau data: wmnr and wlead
z = 0.2819, p-value = 0.389
alternative hypothesis: true tau is greater than 0
sample estimates: tau 0.04131109
3.4
> library(MASS)
> summary(rlm(wmnr~wlead))
Call: rlm(formula = wmnr ~ wlead)
Coeff: Value Std. Error t value
(Intercept) 5.8644 3.0764 1.9063
wlead 0.0072 0.0090 0.8033

```

Statistics 501 Spring 2015 Final Exam: Data Page 1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due May 7, 2015, noon.

The data are from a paper, Benson, P. (1981) "Political alienation and public satisfaction with police services," *Pacific Sociological Review*, 24, 45-64. The paper is available in jstor, but there is no need to look at it unless you want to – they used different methods, and I have reduced the number of variables to make the problem set simpler. The data were from a telephone survey of the St. Louis SMSA during summer 1977. The table used here is a 2x2x2x2 table with dimensions PIntegrity, Evaluation, Alienation, and Race. PIntegrity concerned the respondent's opinion of the integrity of the police, either "not low" or "low", and it was based on the response to two statements, "Policemen in your neighborhood are basically honest" and "The police in your neighborhood treat all citizens equally according to the law." Evaluation concerned the respondent's evaluation of police performance, and it was either "Positive", or "Negative". Alienation was an indicator of the respondent's political alienation, either "Alienated" or "NotA" for "not alienated", and it was based on the response to two statements, "The local government is concerned about your neighborhood" and "A person can't get any satisfaction out of talking to the public officials in your community." Race was either "White" or "Other", where "Other" included black, Latino, native American, and others. Remember that I, E and A refer to opinions expressed by respondents to a survey.

The data are in an object, `policeStL`, in the course workspace. You will need to download the work space again. You may need to clear your web browser's memory to download the workspace. The table appears on the second data page, consists of 16 numbers, and may be easily entered into any program by hand. The first cell of the table indicates that 1345 respondents had a positive view of police performance, thought police integrity was not low, were not politically alienated, and were white.

Important: In referring to models, use the short form I for PIntegrity, E for evaluation, A for alienation, and R for race, so the standard hierarchical notation for the saturated model is [IEAR]. If you mess up this **notation** you may lose many points for no good reason, so don't mess up the notation. Make sure you know how to use the standard hierarchical notation – e.g., the model [IE] [AR] and how it differs from model [I] [EAR]. **Important:** All chi-square tests should use the **likelihood ratio chi-square**, **not the Pearson chi-square**. If you mess up and use the wrong chi-square, you may lose many points for no good reason, so don't mess up. Remember that a goodness-of-fit test is one that tests a model H_0 against the alternative that H_0 is false, whereas some other tests have more specific alternative hypotheses.

```
> dimnames(policeStL)
$PIntegrity      (Short form I)
[1] "NotLow" "Low"
$Evaluation      (Short form E)
[1] "Positive" "Negative"
$Alienation      (Short form A)
[1] "NotA"      "Alienated"
$Race            (Short form R)
[1] "White" "Other"
```

Statistics 501 Spring 2015 Final Exam: Data Page 2

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due May 7, 2015, noon.

```
> policeStL
, , Alienation = NotA, Race = White
      Evaluation
PIegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow      1345      18
   Low         135       23

, , Alienation = Alienated, Race = White
      Evaluation
PIegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow       69       11
   Low         36       22

, , Alienation = NotA, Race = Other
      Evaluation
PIegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow      599       31
   Low       203       64

, , Alienation = Alienated, Race = Other
      Evaluation
PIegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow       64       16
   Low        68       44
```

Make and keep a photocopy of your answer page. The exam is due in my office, 473 Huntsman, on Thursday May 7, 2015, noon. You may turn in the exam early at my mail box in the Statistics Department, 4th floor, Huntsman or by giving it to Noelle at the front desk in statistics, but if you turn in the exam early, place it in an envelope addressed to me. When all of the exams are graded, I will add an **answer key** to the on-line bulk-pack for the course. You can compare the answer key to your photocopy of your exam. Your course grade will be available from the Registrar. I no longer distribute answer keys and graded exams by US Mail. **Turn in only the answer page.** If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Have a great summer!

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2015 Final Exam: Answer Page 1 This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due: Due May 7, 2015, noon.

Before you do anything else, read the important notes on Data Page 1.	Fill in or Circle the Correct Answer
<p>1.1 Test the one null hypothesis H_0 that I, E, A and R are all independent against the alternative hypothesis that H_0 is false. Give the standard notation for the log-linear model corresponding with H_0. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value. Is H_0 plausible?</p>	<p>Model in standard notation: _____ Value: _____ DF: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>1.2 Test the null hypothesis H_0 that the evaluation E of the police is independent of the other variables, permitting any kind of dependence among the other three variables. Test against the alternative that H_0 is false. Give the standard notation for the log-linear model corresponding with H_0. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value. Is H_0 plausible?</p>	<p>Model in standard notation: _____ Value: _____ DF: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>1.3 Test the null hypothesis H_0 that police integrity I is conditionally independent of the evaluation E of the police given both the level of political alienation A and the race of the respondent R. Test against the alternative that H_0 is false. Give the standard notation for the log-linear model corresponding with H_0. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value. Is H_0 plausible?</p>	<p>Model in standard notation: _____ Value: _____ DF: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>1.4 Test the null hypothesis H_0 that police integrity I and evaluation E of the police are related in the same way (i.e., same odds ratio) for all categories of Alienation A and Race R, where I, A and R can have any possible relationship and E, A and R can have any possible relationship. Test against the alternative that H_0 is false. Give the notation for the log-linear model corresponding with H_0. Give the value of the statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value. Is H_0 plausible?</p>	<p>Model in standard notation: _____ Value: _____ DF: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2015 Final Exam: Answer Page 1 This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due: Due May 7, 2015, noon.

Before you do anything else, read the important notes on Data Page 1.	Fill in or Circle the Correct Answer															
2.1 The model [IEA] [IAR] [EAR] permits the relationship between perceived police integrity I and evaluation E to be related in a different way depending upon political alienation A.	TRUE FALSE															
2.2 Test the goodness-of-fit of the model in 2.1. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value, and state whether the model is plausible based on the test.	Value: _____ DF: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE															
2.3 Test the null hypothesis H_0 that the model in question 1.4 is the correct model against the alternative that the model in 2.1 is the correct model. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value, and state whether H_0 is plausible.	Value: _____ DF: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE															
2.4 Fit the model [IEA] [IAR] [EAR] in question 2.1 with $\text{eps}=0.0001$ keeping the fitted counts. From the fitted counts, compute 4 odds ratios linking I and E, one at each level of A and R. Put I=notlow and E=positive in the numerator of the odds ratio.	Put odds ratios in the table. <table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th></th> <th>A=notA</th> <th>A=alienated</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>R=white</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>R=other</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> </tbody> </table>		A=notA	A=alienated	R=white			R=other								
	A=notA	A=alienated														
R=white																
R=other																
2.5 Fit the model [IEA] [IAR] [EAR] in question 2.1 with $\text{eps}=0.0001$ keeping the fitted counts. From the fitted counts, compute the 8 fitted probabilities of a negative evaluation of police performance.	Put estimated probabilities in the table. <table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th></th> <th>I=not low</th> <th>I=low</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>R=white A=notA</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>R=white A=alienated</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>R=other A=notA</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>R=other A=alienated</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> </tbody> </table>		I=not low	I=low	R=white A=notA			R=white A=alienated			R=other A=notA			R=other A=alienated		
	I=not low	I=low														
R=white A=notA																
R=white A=alienated																
R=other A=notA																
R=other A=alienated																
2.6 The model [IEA] [IAR] [EAR] preserves the [IER] marginal table and is the smoothest (i.e., maximum entropy) table that dose this.	TRUE FALSE															

Answers: Stat 501 S-2015 Final Exam: Answer Page 1 This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Before you do anything else, read the important notes on Data Page 1.	Fill in or Circle the Correct Answer
<p>1.1 Test the one null hypothesis H_0 that I, E, A and R are all independent against the alternative hypothesis that H_0 is false. Give the standard notation for the log-linear model corresponding with H_0. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value. Is H_0 plausible?</p>	<p>Model in standard notation: [I] [E] [A] [R] Value: 709.98 DF: 11 P-value: <0.0001</p> <p>CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>1.2 Test the null hypothesis H_0 that the evaluation E of the police is independent of the other variables, permitting any kind of dependence among the other three variables. Test against the alternative that H_0 is false. Give the standard notation for the log-linear model corresponding with H_0. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value. Is H_0 plausible?</p>	<p>Model in standard notation: [E] [IAR] Value: 341.32 DF: 7 P-value: <0.0001</p> <p>CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>1.3 Test the null hypothesis H_0 that police integrity I is conditionally independent of the evaluation E of the police given both the level of political alienation A and the race of the respondent R. Test against the alternative that H_0 is false. Give the standard notation for the log-linear model corresponding with H_0. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value. Is H_0 plausible?</p>	<p>Model in standard notation: [IAR] [EAR] Value: 138.53 DF: 4 P-value: <0.0001</p> <p>CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>1.4 Test the null hypothesis H_0 that police integrity I and evaluation E of the police are related in the same way (i.e., same odds ratio) for all categories of Alienation A and Race R, where I, A and R can have any possible relationship and E, A and R can have any possible relationship. Test against the alternative that H_0 is false. Give the notation for the log-linear model corresponding with H_0. Give the value of the statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value. Is H_0 plausible?</p>	<p>Model in standard notation: [IE] [IAR] [EAR] Value: 12.00 DF: 3 P-value: 0.00738</p> <p>CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>

Answers: Stat 501 S-2015 Final Exam: Answer Page 1 This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due:

Before you do anything else, read the important notes on Data Page 1.	Fill in or Circle the Correct Answer															
2.1 The model [IEA] [IAR] [EAR] permits the relationship between perceived police integrity I and evaluation E to be related in a different way depending upon political alienation A.	<p style="text-align: center;">TRUE FALSE</p>															
2.2 Test the goodness-of-fit of the model in 2.1. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value, and state whether the model is plausible based on the test.	<p>Value: 3.88 DF: 2 P-value: 0.144</p> <p style="text-align: center;">CIRCLE ONE</p> <p style="text-align: center;">PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>															
2.3 Test the null hypothesis H_0 that the model in question 1.4 is the correct model against the alternative that the model in 2.1 is the correct model. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom, the P-value, and state whether H_0 is plausible.	<p>Value: $12.00068 - 3.880125 = 8.120555$ DF: $3 - 2 = 1$ P-value: 0.0044</p> <p style="text-align: center;">CIRCLE ONE</p> <p style="text-align: center;">PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>															
2.4 Fit the model [IEA] [IAR] [EAR] in question 2.1 with $\text{eps} = 0.0001$ keeping the fitted counts. From the fitted counts, compute 4 odds ratios linking I and E, one at each level of A and R. Put I=notlow and E=positive in the numerator of the odds ratio.	<p style="text-align: center;">Put odds ratios in the table.</p> <table border="1" style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <thead> <tr> <th style="width: 30%;"></th> <th style="width: 35%;">A=notA</th> <th style="width: 35%;">A=alienated</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>R=white</td> <td style="text-align: center;">7.87</td> <td style="text-align: center;">3.03</td> </tr> <tr> <td>R=other</td> <td style="text-align: center;">7.87</td> <td style="text-align: center;">3.03</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>		A=notA	A=alienated	R=white	7.87	3.03	R=other	7.87	3.03						
	A=notA	A=alienated														
R=white	7.87	3.03														
R=other	7.87	3.03														
2.5 Fit the model [IEA] [IAR] [EAR] in question 2.1 with $\text{eps} = 0.0001$ keeping the fitted counts. From the fitted counts, compute the 8 fitted probabilities of a negative evaluation of police performance. Round to 2 digits after the decimal, as in 0.99.	<p style="text-align: center;">Put estimated probabilities in the table.</p> <table border="1" style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <thead> <tr> <th style="width: 30%;"></th> <th style="width: 35%;">I=not low</th> <th style="width: 35%;">I=low</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>R=white A=notA</td> <td style="text-align: center;">0.02</td> <td style="text-align: center;">0.12</td> </tr> <tr> <td>R=white A=alienated</td> <td style="text-align: center;">0.15</td> <td style="text-align: center;">0.36</td> </tr> <tr> <td>R=other A=notA</td> <td style="text-align: center;">0.04</td> <td style="text-align: center;">0.26</td> </tr> <tr> <td>R=other A=alienated</td> <td style="text-align: center;">0.18</td> <td style="text-align: center;">0.40</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>		I=not low	I=low	R=white A=notA	0.02	0.12	R=white A=alienated	0.15	0.36	R=other A=notA	0.04	0.26	R=other A=alienated	0.18	0.40
	I=not low	I=low														
R=white A=notA	0.02	0.12														
R=white A=alienated	0.15	0.36														
R=other A=notA	0.04	0.26														
R=other A=alienated	0.18	0.40														
2.6 The model [IEA] [IAR] [EAR] preserves the [IER] marginal table and is the smoothest (i.e., maximum entropy) table that dose this.	<p style="text-align: center;">TRUE FALSE</p>															

Statistics 510 Final 2015 Answer Page

1.1

```
> loglin(policeStL,list(1,2,3,4))
2 iterations: deviation 4.547474e-13
$lrt
[1] 709.9806
$df
[1] 11
> 1-pchisq(709.9806,11)
[1] 0
```

1.2

```
> loglin(policeStL,list(2,c(1,3,4)))
2 iterations: deviation 7.105427e-15
$lrt
[1] 341.3207
$df
[1] 7
> 1-pchisq(341.3207,7)
[1] 0
```

1.3

```
> loglin(policeStL,list(c(1,3,4),c(2,3,4)))
2 iterations: deviation 0
$lrt
[1] 138.5315
$df
[1] 4
> 1-pchisq(138.5315,4)
[1] 0
```

1.4

```
> loglin(policeStL,list(c(1,2),c(1,3,4),c(2,3,4)))
5 iterations: deviation 0.09289019
$lrt
[1] 12.00068
$df
[1] 3
> 1-pchisq(12.00068,3)
[1] 0.007380831
```



```

2.2
> loglin(policeStL,list(c(1,2,3),c(1,3,4),c(2,3,4)))
5 iterations: deviation 0.01297741
$lrt
[1] 3.880125
$df
[1] 2
> 1-pchisq(3.880125,2)
[1] 0.143695

```

2.3 Compare the full and reduced models in terms of the likelihood ratio chi-square.

```

> 12.00068-3.880125
[1] 8.120555
> 3-2
[1] 1
> 1-pchisq(8.120555,1)
[1] 0.004376616

```

2.4

```

> ft<-loglin(policeStL,list(c(1,2,3),c(1,3,4),c(2,3,4)),
  eps=0.0001,fit=T)$fit
7 iterations: deviation 6.614585e-05
> ft
, , Alienation = NotA, Race = White
  Evaluation
PIegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow 1340.4677 22.53229
  Low    139.5323 18.46771
, , Alienation = Alienated, Race = White
  Evaluation
PIegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow 67.65754 12.34246
  Low    37.34246 20.65754
, , Alienation = NotA, Race = Other
  Evaluation
PIegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow 603.5323 26.46771
  Low    198.4677 68.53229
, , Alienation = Alienated, Race = Other
  Evaluation
PIegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow 65.34246 14.65754
  Low    66.65754 45.34246
> 1340.4677*18.46771/(139.5323*22.53229)
[1] 7.873889

```

```
> 67.65754*20.65754/(37.34246*12.34246)
[1] 3.032426
> 603.5323*68.53229/(198.4677*26.46771)
[1] 7.873894
> 65.34246*45.34246/(66.65754*14.65754)
[1] 3.032426
```

2.5

```
> prop.table(ft,c(1,3,4))
, , Alienation = NotA, Race = White
      Evaluation
PIntegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow 0.9834686 0.01653139
   Low   0.8831157 0.11688425
, , Alienation = Alienated, Race = White
      Evaluation
PIntegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow 0.8457193 0.1542807
   Low   0.6438355 0.3561645
, , Alienation = NotA, Race = Other
      Evaluation
PIntegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow 0.9579878 0.04201224
   Low   0.7433248 0.25667524
, , Alienation = Alienated, Race = Other
      Evaluation
PIntegrity Positive Negative
  NotLow 0.8167807 0.1832193
   Low   0.5951566 0.4048434
```

Statistics 501, Spring 2014, Midterm: Data Page #1

Due in class, 1 April 2014 at noon.

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. If you discuss the exam in any way with anyone, then you have cheated on the exam. The University often expels students caught cheating on exams. Cheating on an exam is the single dumbest thing a PhD student at Penn can do.

Turn in only the answer page. Write answers in the spaces provided: brief answers suffice. If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question. **Due in class Tuesday 1 April, 2014.**

The data for this problem are at in the latest Rst501.RData for R users as the object nhanesInsurance and in the nhanesInsurance.csv file at <http://stat.wharton.upenn.edu/statweb/course/Spring-2008/stat501> The list is case sensitive, so nhanesInsurance.csv is with lower case items.

The data are from NHANES 2011-2012. They described 801 people who report they have no health insurance and 801 paired people who report they do have health insurance. Everyone is at least 25 years old and under 65. The pairing is for age and gender.

SEQN = NHANES identification number

age = age in years (RIDAGEYR)

female = 1 for female, 0 for male (RIAGENDR)

educ = education categories (DMDEDUC2)

povertyratio = ratio of income to the poverty level, capped at 5 times (INDFMPIR)

bmi = body mass index (BMXBMI)

sad1, sad2 = Sagittal abdominal diameter measured twice in cm (BMXSAD1, BMXSAD2)

noplace = 1 if respondent said he/she had no routine place to go for healthcare (HUQ030==2)

nocare = 1 if respondent said he/she received no healthcare in the last 12 month (HUQ050 == 0)

noinurance = 1 if respondent said he/she had no health insurance (including no Medicaid) (HIQ011 == 2)

systolic blood pressure measured 3 times, systolic1, systolic2, systolic3, (BPXSY1, BPXSY2, BPXSY3)

diastolic blood pressure measured 3 times, diastolic1, diastolic2, diastolic3, (BPXDI1, BPXDI2, BPXDI3)

bpmedication = respondent says he/she is on blood pressure medication (BPQ050A)

pair = 1, 2, ..., 801, for 801 pairs of two people, one with health insurance, the other without.

The Sagittal abdominal diameter (cm) attempts to measure waist size as it related to abdominal fat.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sagittal_Abdominal_Diameter BMI is an index of obesity

<https://www.nhlbi.nih.gov/guidelines/obesity/BMI/bmicalc.htm> For information about blood pressure, see http://www.heart.org/HEARTORG/Conditions/HighBloodPressure/AboutHighBloodPressure/Understanding-Blood-Pressure-Readings_UCM_301764_Article.jsp

The NHLBI writes “Metabolic syndrome is the name for a group of risk factors that raises your risk for heart disease and other health problems, such as diabetes and stroke.” Among the risk factors are a large waistline, high blood pressure (or being treated for high blood pressure). The write “Successfully controlling metabolic syndrome requires long-term effort and teamwork with your health care providers.” <http://www.nhlbi.nih.gov/health/health-topics/topics/ms/>

In that spirit, you will be looking at whether having health insurance is related to better markers for metabolic syndrome, controlling for age and sex. There are many possibilities here because having health insurance is related to SES, education, income and many other things.

The data you have consists of 801 matched pairs, indicated by the pair variable, so the first two people are paired. The first person in the pair has no health insurance, while the second person does have health insurance. The pairs were matched for age and gender. It is important that you take appropriate account of the pairing in selecting and using statistical methods.

Statistics 501, Spring 2014, Midterm: Data Page #2

You should look at the data to understand its structure before starting the exam. For example:

```
> nhanesInsurance[1:4,c(1,2,3,6,19)]
      SEQN age female  bmi pairID
1     62208  38      0 22.2      1
2560 70910  38      0 32.1      1
107   63401  49      1 21.0      2
2735 71657  49      1 29.4      2
```

So pair 1 consists of two men aged 38, while pair 2 consists of two women aged 49.

```
> attach(nhanesInsurance)
```

Consecutive people are paired:

```
> table(pairID[noinsurance==1]==pairID[noinsurance==0])
TRUE
 801
```

Age is balanced by pairing:

```
> boxplot(age[noinsurance==1],age[noinsurance==0])
```

Age differs within a pair by at most one year:

```
> boxplot(age[noinsurance==1]-age[noinsurance==0])
> table(female[noinsurance==1],female[noinsurance==0])
      0  1
0  445  0
1   0 356
```

```
> plot(density(bmi))
```

```
> abline(v=25)
```

```
> abline(v=30)
```

```
> abline(v=35)
```

Pair difference in bmi, noinsurance-minus-insurance:

```
> bmidif<-bmi[noinsurance==1]-bmi[noinsurance==0]
```

If you are not sure what this does, look at bmi, at noinsurance==1, at bmi[noinsurance==1], etc so that you do know what this does.

```
> summary(bmidif)
      Min. 1st Qu.  Median    Mean 3rd Qu.    Max.
-43.9000  -5.2000   0.2000   0.3839   6.0000  36.1000
```

Models and terminology

Model 1: Z_i are independent, identically distributed (iid), with a continuous distribution symmetric about μ , or $Z_i = \mu + e_i$ where e_i are iid with continuous distribution symmetric about 0.

Model 2: Z_i are independent distributed, with continuous distributions with median μ , or $Z_i = \mu + e_i$ where e_i are independent with continuous distributions with median 0. The observations need not have identical distributions.

Model 3: X_i are independent, identically distributed with a continuous distribution. Y_i are independent, identically distributed with a continuous distribution, possibly different from the distribution of the X 's. The X 's and Y 's are independent.

Model 4: $X_i = e_i$ $i=1,\dots,m$, and $Y_j = \mu + e_{m+j}$ $j=1,\dots,n$, where the e_k are $m+n$ independent, identically distributed observations with a continuous distribution.

Model 5: (X_i, Y_i) are independent bivariate observations.

Pair differences always mean noinsurance-minus-insurance and there are 801 pair differences.

Print **LAST name:** _____, first: _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2014, Midterm, Answer Page #1 Due in class, 1 April 2014, noon.

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Read the data page.

Models are defined on the data page. Also, see the definition of a pair difference on the data page.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
1.1 Under model 1, test the null hypothesis H_0 that the pair differences in (first) systolic blood pressure (systolic1) are symmetric about zero using the appropriate Wilcoxon test. Give the value of name of the test, the value the test statistic (as reported by R) and the two-sided P-value. Is H_0 plausible?	Name of test: _____ Value: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
1.2 Under model 1, give the 95% confidence interval and the Hodges-Lehmann point estimate for the typical pair difference in (first) systolic blood pressure (systolic1), that is, the center of symmetry.	95% interval: [_____ , _____] Point estimate: _____
1.3 Repeat questions 1.1 and 1.2 using (first) Sagittal abdominal diameter (sad1) in place of blood pressure.	Value: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE 95% interval: [_____ , _____] Point estimate: _____
1.4 Under model 2, test the null hypothesis that the population median pair difference in bmi is zero. Give the name of the test, and the two-sided P-value, correcting appropriately for ties. How many of the 801 pairs contribute to the test?	Name of test: _____ P-value: _____ How many pairs contribute? _____
1.5 Under model 2, give the 95% confidence interval for the median pair difference in bmi and the associated point estimate. (These are not adjusted for ties.)	95% interval: [_____ , _____] Point estimate: _____
1.6 You cannot appropriately use the method in question 1.1 with the 801 pair differences in bmi, because it is clear that the 1602 bmi values are skewed right.	CIRCLE ONE TRUE FALSE

Question 2 asks about the relationship between the 801 Sagittal abdominal diameter (sad1) and the 801 (first) systolic blood pressures (systolic1) for the 801 people without health insurance. Do not use their paired controls with health insurance.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
2.1 Use Kendall's rank correlation to test the null hypothesis that sad1 and systolic1 are independent for the 801 people without health insurance. Give the value of the correlation coefficient and the two-sided P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	Value: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
2.2 Give the 95% (asymptotic) confidence interval for Kendall's rank correlation for the data in 2.1.	95% interval: [_____ , _____]
Use the results in 2.1 and 2.2 to give the estimate of the probability of concordance and the 95% confidence interval for that probability.	Estimate: _____ 95% interval: [_____ , _____]

Print **LAST name**, then first: _____, _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2014, Midterm, Answer Page #2 Due in class, 1 April 2014, noon.

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Read the data page

For this question, you should boxplot the pair difference in sad1 for pairs containing men versus pairs containing women. Do not turn in the plot.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
3.1 Of the 801 pairs, how many contain two women? How many contain two men?	2 women: _____ + 2 men _____ = 801
3.2 Test the null hypothesis that the pair difference in sad1 have the same distribution for female pairs and for male pairs using the appropriate Wilcoxon test. Give the name of the test and the two-sided P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	Name: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
3.3 Assuming model 4, build a 95% confidence interval and point estimate for the shift, μ , female-minus-male difference in noinsurance-minus-insurance pair difference in sad1 . What are the units of measurement (miles, weeks, dollars, etc.)?	Estimate: _____ 95% interval: [_____ , _____] Units of measurement: _____
3.4 Estimate the probability that the pair difference in sad1, noinsurance-minus-insurance, will be larger a female pair than for a male pair.	Estimate: _____
3.5 The test in 3.2 and the estimate in 3.4 are not valid if model 4, the shift model, is false.	CIRCLE ONE TRUE FALSE
3.6 Test the same hypothesis as in 3.2 but use LePage's test. Give the two-sided asymptotic P-value.	P-value: _____
3.7 Use the Kolomogorov-Smirnov test to test the same hypothesis as in 3.2. What is the two-sided P-value?	P-value: _____

Question 4 looks just at the bmi for the 801 people without insurance by whether they no place to go for health care (noplac=1) and whether they received no health care in the previous year (nocare=1), making 4 groups.

```
> bmiNoI<-bmi[noinurance==1]
> grp<-(factor(noplac):factor(nocare))[noinurance==1]
> table(grp)
```

Question 4 refers only to the 801 people with no health insurance. See above.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
Use the Kruskal Wallis test the null hypothesis that the distribution of bmi is the same over the four groups defined by grp. Give the P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
Compare all four groups using Wilcoxon two sample tests adjusting using Holm's procedure. List all pairs of groups that differ significantly at the 0.05 level after adjustment. If none, write "none". Example: listing (0,1):(0,0) means (noplac,nocare) = (0,1) differs from (noplac,nocare) = (0,0).	
The chance that Holm's procedure will reject at least one false null hypothesis at the 5% level is at most 5%.	CIRCLE ONE TRUE FALSE

Statistics 501 Spring 2104 Midterm Answer page

Models are defined on the data page. Also, see the definition of a pair difference on the data page.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
1.1 Under model 1, test the null hypothesis H_0 that the pair differences in (first) systolic blood pressure (systolic1) are symmetric about zero using the appropriate Wilcoxon test. Give the value of name of the test, the value the test statistic (as reported by R) and the two-sided P-value. Is H_0 plausible?	Name of test Wilcoxon signed rank test Value:152295.5 P-value: 0.31 CIRCLE ONE <input checked="" type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE
1.2 Under model 1, give the 95% confidence interval and the Hodges-Lehmann point estimate for the typical pair difference in (first) systolic blood pressure (systolic1), that is, the center of symmetry.	95% interval: [-1.00, 2.00] Point estimate: 1.00
1.3 Repeat questions 1.1 and 1.2 using (first) Sagittal abdominal diameter (sad1) in place of blood pressure.	Value162915.2 P-value: 0.36 CIRCLE ONE <input checked="" type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE 95% interval: [-0.25, 0.60] Point estimate: 0.20
1.4 Under model 2, test the null hypothesis that the population median pair difference in bmi is zero. Give the name of the test, and the two-sided P-value, correcting appropriately for ties. How many of the 801 pairs contribute to the test?	Name of test: sign test P-value: 0.697 How many pairs contribute? 392+404 = 796
1.5 Under model 2, give the 95% confidence interval for the median pair difference in bmi and the associated point estimate. (These are not adjusted for ties.)	95% interval: [-0.5, 1.1] Point estimate: 0.20
1.6 You cannot appropriately use the method in question 1.1 with the 801 pair differences in bmi, because it is clear that the 1602 bmi values are skewed right.	CIRCLE ONE <input type="radio"/> TRUE <input checked="" type="radio"/> FALSE
Question 2 asks about the relationship between the 801 Sagittal abdominal diameter (sad1) and the 801 (first) systolic blood pressures (systolic1) for the 801 people without health insurance. Do not use their paired controls with health insurance.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
2.1 Use Kendall's rank correlation to test the null hypothesis that sad1 and systolic1 are independent for the 801 people without health insurance. Give the value of the correlation coefficient and the two-sided P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	Value: 0.206 P-value: 2.2×10^{-16} CIRCLE ONE <input type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE
2.2 Give the 95% (asymptotic) confidence interval for Kendall's rank correlation for the data in 2.1.	95% interval: [0.159, 0.253]
Use the results in 2.1 and 2.2 to give the estimate of the probability of concordance and the 95% confidence interval for that probability.	Estimate: 0.603 95% interval: [0.5795, 0.6265]

Statistics 501 Spring 2104 Midterm Answer page

For this question, you should boxplot the pair difference in sad1 for pairs containing men versus pairs containing women. Do not turn in the plot.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
3.1 Of the 801 pairs, how many contain two women? How many contain two men?	2 women: 356 + 445 = 801
3.2 Test the null hypothesis that the pair difference in sad1 have the same distribution for female pairs and for male pairs using the appropriate Wilcoxon test. Give the name of the test and the two-sided P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	Name: Wilcoxon's rank sum P-value: 0.009372 CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE <input type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/>
3.3 Assuming model 4, build a 95% confidence interval and point estimate for the shift, μ , female-minus-male difference in noinsurance-minus-insurance pair difference in sad1 . What are the units of measurement (miles, weeks, dollars, etc.)?	Estimate: 1.10 95% interval:[0.30, 1.90] Units of measurement: cm
3.4 Estimate the probability that the pair difference in sad1, noinsurance-minus-insurance, will be larger a female pair than for a male pair.	Estimate: 0.553
3.5 The test in 3.2 and the estimate in 3.4 are not valid if model 4, the shift model, is false.	CIRCLE ONE TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE <input checked="" type="radio"/>
3.6 Test the same hypothesis as in 3.2 but use LePage's test. Give the two-sided asymptotic P-value.	P-value: 0.0226
3.7 Use the Kolomogorov-Smirnov test to test the same hypothesis as in 3.2. What is the two-sided P-value?	P-value: 0.006937

Question 4 looks just at the bmi for the 801 people without insurance by whether they no place to go for health care (noplac=1) and whether they received no health care in the previous year (nocare=1), making 4 groups.

```
> bmiNoI<-bmi[noinurance==1]
> grp<-(factor(noplac):factor(nocare))[noinurance==1]
> table(grp)
```

Question 4 refers only to the 801 people with no health insurance. See above.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
Use the Kruskal Wallis test the null hypothesis that the distribution of bmi is the same over the four groups defined by grp. Give the P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	P-value: 0.01107 CIRCLE ONE PLAUSIBLE <input type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/>
Compare all four groups using Wilcoxon two sample tests adjusting using Holm's procedure. List all pairs of groups that differ significantly at the 0.05 level after adjustment. If none, write "none". Example: listing (0,1):(0,0) means (noplac,nocare) = (0,1) differs from (noplac,nocare) = (0,0).	(0,0):(1,1) or equivalently (someplac,somecare) differs from (noplac,nocare)
The chance that Holm's procedure will reject at least one false null hypothesis at the 5% level is at most 5%.	CIRCLE ONE TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE <input checked="" type="radio"/>

Stat 501 Spring 2104 Midterm: Doing the problem set in R

1.1-1.2

```
> difsystolic1<-systolic1[noinsurance==1]-
  systolic1[noinsurance==0]
> boxplot(difsystolic1)
> wilcox.test(difsystolic1,conf.int=T)
      Wilcoxon signed rank test with continuity
correction
data: difsystolic1
V = 152295.5, p-value = 0.3109
alternative hypothesis: true location is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 -0.9999988  2.0000214
sample estimates:
(pseudo)median
 0.9999535
```

1.3

```
> difsad<-sad1[noinsurance==1]-sad1[noinsurance==0]
> wilcox.test(difsad,conf.int=T)
      Wilcoxon signed rank test with continuity
correction
data: difsad
V = 162912.5, p-value = 0.3598
alternative hypothesis: true location is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 -0.2499814  0.6000532
sample estimates:
(pseudo)median
 0.1999492
```

1.4

```
> difbmi<-bmi[noinsurance==1]-bmi[noinsurance==0]
> table(sign(difbmi))
-1  0  1
392  5 404          Five 0's (ties) are removed.
> prop.test(392,392+404,p=1/2)
      1-sample proportions test with continuity
correction
data: 392 out of 392 + 404, null probability 1/2
X-squared = 0.152, df = 1, p-value = 0.6966
alternative hypothesis: true p is not equal to 0.5
95 percent confidence interval:
 0.4572270 0.5277714
sample estimates:
 p 0.4924623
```

```

1.5
> signCI(difbmi)
$CI
[1] -0.5  1.1
$coverage
[1] 0.9522137
> median(difbmi)
[1] 0.2
2.1
>
cor.test(systolic1[noinsurance==1],sad1[noinsurance==1],met
hod="k") Kendall's rank correlation tau
data:  systolic1[noinsurance == 1] and sad1[noinsurance ==
1]
z = 8.5379, p-value < 2.2e-16
alternative hypothesis: true tau is not equal to 0
sample estimates:
      tau 0.2060076
2.2
> library(NSM3)
>
kendall.ci(systolic1[noinsurance==1],sad1[noinsurance==1])
1 - alpha = 0.95 two-sided CI for tau:
0.159, 0.253
2.3 Just transform the correlation.
> (c(0.206,0.159, 0.253)+1)/2
[1] 0.6030 0.5795 0.6265
3.1 - 3.4
> fem<-1==female[noinsurance==1]
> table(fem)
fem
  0  1
445 356
> wilcox.test(difsad[fem==1],difsad[fem==0],conf.int=T)
      Wilcoxon rank sum test with continuity correction
data:  difsad[fem == 1] and difsad[fem == 0]
W = 87664.5, p-value = 0.009372
alternative hypothesis: true location shift is not equal to
0
95 percent confidence interval:  0.2999803 1.9000161
sample estimates difference in location 1.10002
> 87664.5/(445*356)
[1] 0.5533676

3.6
>
pLepage(difsad[fem==1],difsad[fem==0],method="Asymptotic")

```

Ties are present, so p-values are based on conditional null distribution.

Number of X values: 356 Number of Y values: 445

Lepage D Statistic: 7.5763

Asymptotic upper-tail probability: 0.0226

3.7

```
> ks.test(difsad[fem==1],difsad[fem==0])
```

Two-sample Kolmogorov-Smirnov test

data: difsad[fem == 1] and difsad[fem == 0]

D = 0.1197, p-value = 0.006937

alternative hypothesis: two-sided

4

```
> bmiNoI<-bmi[noinsurance==1]
```

```
> grp<-(factor(noplace):factor(nocare))[noinsurance==1]
```

```
> kruskal.test(bmiNoI~grp)
```

Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test

data: bmiNoI by grp

Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 11.125, df = 3, p-value =

0.01107

```
> pairwise.wilcox.test(bmiNoI,grp)
```

Pairwise comparisons using Wilcoxon rank sum test

data: bmiNoI and grp

0:0	0:1	1:0
-----	-----	-----

0:1	0.363	-	-
-----	-------	---	---

1:0	0.114	1.000	-
-----	-------	-------	---

1:1	0.019	1.000	1.000
-----	-------	-------	-------

P value adjustment method: holm

Statistics 501 Spring 2014 Final Exam: Data Page 1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Due: Monday, May 12, at 12:00am

The data are from NHANES 2011-2012. It is a 2^4 table. It was built from four questions, WHQ030M, WHQ500, RIAGENDR, BMXBMI, with some categories changed to make them binary. The variable “thinkfat” asks about a person’s weight, and people either think they are “fat or overweight” or “about the right weight”; there were other categories, but they are not represented here. The variable “trying to” asks whether a person is trying to lose weight or is not trying to make a change in weight; again there were other categories. The variable “bmi25” is based on measurements of body mass index, and is <25 or ≥ 25 , where ≥ 25 is the conventional cut for overweight. The last variable is gender, male or female. The table is in nhanesWeight in the R workspace for the course. You will need to download the workspace again, and may need to clear your web browser’s memory. If you are using some other software, you can enter the following 16 numbers by hand.

```
> nhanesWeight
, , bmi25 = <25, gender = male
      tryingto
thinkfat  lose.weight no.change
  fat/overweight      38         4
  about.right        85        295
, , bmi25 = >=25, gender = male
      tryingto
thinkfat  lose.weight no.change
  fat/overweight      65         6
  about.right        43        16
, , bmi25 = <25, gender = female
      tryingto
thinkfat  lose.weight no.change
  fat/overweight      32         3
  about.right       114       318
, , bmi25 = >=25, gender = female
      tryingto
thinkfat  lose.weight no.change
  fat/overweight      82         5
  about.right        41        11
```

Very important: There are 4 variables in this table. Variable 1 is thinkfat and is abbreviated in this exam as variable F. Variable 2 is tryingto and is abbreviated as T. Variable 3 is bmi25 and is abbreviated as B. Variable 4 is gender and is abbreviated as G. If you mess up and use T to refer to thinkfat (wrong) instead of tryingto (right), then you will get many questions wrong for a tiny error. **Don’t mess up** that way: check that you are using the correct abbreviations.

Very important: As always, model [FT][BG] is the abbreviation for the log linear model

$$\log(m_{ijkn}) = u + u_{F(i)} + u_{T(j)} + u_{B(k)} + u_{G(n)} + u_{FT(ij)} + u_{BG(kn)}$$

Make sure you understand this notation in terms of variables before attempting the exam. The notation is used in Fienberg's book (and everywhere else). When a question asks for a model, give the model in this abbreviated notation; eg [FT][BG]. If a question speaks of a model it will use this notation. Keep in mind that [F][T][B][G] and [FTBG] are very different models, and FTBG does not denote a model: brackets matter. Don't invent a new notation.

Very important: Always use the likelihood ratio chi-square, not Pearson's chi-square.

```
> dimnames(nhanesWeight)
$thinkfat (F)
[1] "fat/overweight" "about.right"
$tryingto (T)
[1] "lose.weight" "no.change"
$bmi25 (B)
[1] "<25" ">=25"
$gender (G)
[1] "male" "female"
```

Claim 3.2 is related to question 3.2.

Claim 3.2: Thinking you are fat/overweight is positively related to trying to lose weight, but the relationship is much stronger for people with BMI<25 than for people with BMI>=25, and this is true for both men and women.

Make and keep a photocopy of your answer page. The exam is due in my office, 473 Huntsman, on Monday 12 May 2014 at noon. You may turn in the exam early at my mail box in the Statistics Department, 4th floor, Huntsman or by giving it to Noelle at the front desk in statistics, but if you turn in the exam early, place it in an envelope addressed to me. When all of the exams are graded, I will add an **answer key** to the on-line bulk-pack for the course. You can compare the answer key to your photocopy of your exam. Your course grade will be available from the Registrar. I no longer distribute answer keys and graded exams by US Mail. **Turn in only the answer page.** If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Have a great summer!

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2014 Final Exam: Answer Page 1 This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due: Monday, May 12, at 12:00am

Use the abbreviations listed as very important on the data page, eg, F, T and [FT]	Fill in or circle the correct answer.
1.1 Use the [] notation to give the log-linear model that corresponds with the four variables, F, T, B and G being independent.	Model:
1.2 Using the likelihood ratio test of goodness of fit, test the null hypothesis that the model in 1.1 is correct. Give the value of the statistic, the DF and P-value. Is the model plausible?	Value (one number): Degrees of freedom: P-value: Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
1.3 Under model [FB][TG], gender (G) is independent of body mass index <25 (B).	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.4 Under model [FB][TG][TB], the odds ratio linking F and B is the same for males and females.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.5 In model [FTB][TBG][FG], feeling fat/overweight (F) is conditionally independent of gender (G) given T and B.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.6 Model [FTB][TBG][FG] can be collapsed over T without changing the odds ratio linking F and G.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.7 In model [FTB][TBG], feeling fat/overweight (F) is independent of gender (G).	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.8 In model [FTB][TBG], at each of the 4 levels of T-and-B, the odds ratio linking feeling gender (G) and feeling fat/overweight (F) equals 1.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.9 In model [FTB][G], G and B are not independent but are conditionally independent given F-and-T.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2014 Final Exam: Answer Page 2 This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due: Monday, May 12, at 12:00am

	Fill in/circle the answer.		
2.1 Test the goodness of fit of model [FTB][G]. Give the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square, the degrees of freedom, the P-value. Based on this test alone, is the null hypothesis that this model is correct plausible?	Value (one number): Degrees of freedom: P-value: Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE		
2.2 Test the null hypothesis that [FTB][G] is the correct model against the alternative hypothesis that [FTB][TG] is the correct model. Give the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square test statistic, its degrees of freedom, and P-value and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible.	Value (one number): Degrees of freedom: P-value: Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE		
2.3 Test the null hypothesis that [FT][FB][TB][G] is the correct model against the alternative hypothesis that [FTB][G] is the correct model. Answer the same questions for this comparison as in 2.2.	Value (one number): Degrees of freedom: P-value: Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE		
2.4 Model [FTB][G] can be collapsed over gender G without changing the odds ratios linking the other three variables, F, T and B.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE		

Use fitted counts from [FTB][G] for question 3.	Fill in or circle the correct answer.		
3.1 Give the four estimated odds ratios linking F and T at each level of B-and-G. You are to enter 4 numbers, and all 4 are ≥ 1 .		G=Male	G=Female
	B is <25		
3.2 Claim 3.2 on the data page is a reasonable summary of the odds ratios in 3.1.	B is ≥ 25		
	Circle one: TRUE FALSE		

Statistics 501 Spring 2014 Final Exam: Answers

Use the abbreviations listed as very important on the data page, eg, F, T and [FT]	Fill in or circle the correct answer.
1.1 Use the [] notation to give the log-linear model that corresponds with the four variables, F, T, B and G being independent.	Model: [F][T][B][G]
1.2 Using the likelihood ratio test of goodness of fit, test the null hypothesis that the model in 1.1 is correct. Give the value of the statistic, the DF and P-value. Is the model plausible?	Value (one number): 715.5127 Degrees of freedom: 11 P-value: <0.0001 Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
1.3 Under model [FB][TG], gender (G) is independent of body mass index <25 (B).	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.4 Under model [FB][TG][TB], the odds ratio linking F and B is the same for males and females.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.5 In model [FTB][TBG][FG], feeling fat/overweight (F) is conditionally independent of gender (G) given T and B.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.6 Model [FTB][TBG][FG] can be collapsed over T without changing the odds ratio linking F and G.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.7 In model [FTB][TBG], feeling fat/overweight (F) is independent of gender (G).	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.8 In model [FTB][TBG], at each of the 4 levels of T-and-B, the odds ratio linking feeling gender (G) and feeling fat/overweight (F) equals 1.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.9 In model [FTB][G], G and B are not independent but are conditionally independent given F-and-T.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2014 Final Exam: Answer Page 2 This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due: Monday, May 12, at 12:00am

	Fill in/circle the answer.
2.1 Test the goodness of fit of model [FTB][G]. Give the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square, the degrees of freedom, the P-value. Based on this test alone, is the null hypothesis that this model is correct plausible?	Value (one number): 6.283948 Degrees of freedom: 7 P-value: 0.507013 Circle one: <input checked="" type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE
2.2 Test the null hypothesis that [FTB][G] is the correct model against the alternative hypothesis that [FTB][TG] is the correct model. Give the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square test statistic, its degrees of freedom, and P-value and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible.	Value (one number): 0.760835 Degrees of freedom: 1 P-value: 0.3830673 Circle one: <input checked="" type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE
2.3 Test the null hypothesis that [FT][FB][TB][G] is the correct model against the alternative hypothesis that [FTB][G] is the correct model. Answer the same questions for this comparison as in 2.2.	Value (one number): 12.7778 Degrees of freedom: 1 P-value: 0.0003507572 Circle one: <input type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE
2.4 Model [FTB][G] can be collapsed over gender G without changing the odds ratios linking the other three variables, F, T and B.	Circle one: <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE

Use fitted counts from [FTB][G] for question 3.	Fill in or circle the correct answer.									
3.1 Give the four estimated odds ratios linking F and T at each level of B-and-G. You are to enter 4 numbers, and all 4 are ≥ 1 .										
	<table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th></th> <th>G=Male</th> <th>G=Female</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>B is <25</td> <td>30.8</td> <td>30.8</td> </tr> <tr> <td>B is ≥ 25</td> <td>4.3</td> <td>4.3</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>		G=Male	G=Female	B is <25	30.8	30.8	B is ≥ 25	4.3	4.3
		G=Male	G=Female							
B is <25	30.8	30.8								
B is ≥ 25	4.3	4.3								
3.2 Claim 3.2 on the data page is a reasonable summary of the odds ratios in 3.1.	Circle one: <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE									

Doing the Problem Set in R

1.

```
> loglin(nhanesWeight,list(1,2,3,4))
2 iterations: deviation 1.136868e-13
$lrt
[1] 715.5127
$pearson
[1] 978.587
$df
[1] 11
> 1-pchisq(715.5127,11)
[1] 0
```

2.1

```
> loglin(nhanesWeight,list(c(1,2,3),4))
2 iterations: deviation 2.273737e-13
$lrt
[1] 6.283948
$df
[1] 7
> 1-pchisq(6.283948,7)
[1] 0.507013
```

2.2

```
> loglin(nhanesWeight,list(c(1,2,3),c(2,4)))
2 iterations: deviation 5.684342e-14
$lrt
[1] 5.523113
$df
[1] 6
> 6.283948-5.523113
[1] 0.760835
> 7-6
[1] 1
> 1-pchisq(0.760835,1)
[1] 0.3830673
```

2.3

```
> loglin(nhanesWeight,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(2,3),4))
6 iterations: deviation 0.03227441
$lrt
[1] 19.06175
$df
[1] 8
> 19.06175-6.283948
[1] 12.7778
> 1-pchisq(12.7778,1)
[1] 0.0003507572
```

```

3.
> ft<-loglin(nhanesWeight,list(c(1,2,3),4),fit=T)$fit
2 iterations: deviation 2.273737e-13
> ft
, , bmi25 = <25, gender = male
      tryingto
thinkfat      lose.weight  no.change
fat/overweight  33.367876   3.336788
about.right     94.860104 292.207254
, , bmi25 = >=25, gender = male
      tryingto
thinkfat      lose.weight  no.change
fat/overweight  70.072539   5.243523
about.right     40.041451 12.870466
, , bmi25 = <25, gender = female
      tryingto
thinkfat      lose.weight  no.change
fat/overweight  36.632124   3.663212
about.right     104.139896 320.792746
, , bmi25 = >=25, gender = female
      tryingto
thinkfat      lose.weight  no.change
fat/overweight  76.927461   5.756477
about.right     43.958549 14.129534
> 33.367876*292.207254/(94.860104*3.336788)
[1] 30.80402
> 70.072539*12.870466/(40.041451*5.243523)
[1] 4.295455
> 36.632124*320.792746/(104.139896*3.663212)
[1] 30.80402
> 76.927461*14.129534/(43.958549*5.756477)
[1] 4.295454

```

Statistics 501, Spring 2013, Midterm: Data Page #1

Due in class, noon, Tuesday March 26, 2013

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. If you discuss the exam in any way with anyone, then you have cheated on the exam. The University often expels students caught cheating on exams. Cheating on an exam is the single dumbest thing a PhD student at Penn can do.

Turn in only the answer page. Write answers in the spaces provided: brief answers suffice. If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question. **Due in class Tuesday March 26, 2013.**

The data for this problem are at in the latest Rst501.RData for R users as the object garki and in the garki.csv file at <http://stat.wharton.upenn.edu/statweb/course/Spring-2008/stat501>. The list is case sensitive, so garki.csv is with lower case items.

The data are from a study by Molineaux and Gramiccia (1980) The GARKI project: Research on the epidemiology and control of malaria in the Sudan Savanna of West Africa, Geneva: World Health Organization. The study looked at several treatments and a control. We will look at one treatment and the control. The treatment involved spraying an insecticide, propoxur, and administering a drug, sulfalene-pyrimethamine at high frequency. The controls did not receive these interventions. In the example here, there are 1560 treated individuals matched in pairs to 1560 controls, the matching being for age and gender. The outcome is the frequency of Plasmodium falciparum in blood samples, that is the frequency of a protozoan parasite that causes malaria. A slide containing blood is divided into 200 fields and the outcome is the number of fields with the parasite, 0-200. Low numbers are better. Each person has two measures responses, one before the treatment period started, the other after the treatment period. Each response is the average of 2 to 4 blood samples. Each row of data contains a treated person (treated) and a match control person (control), their response before and after, their ages, their genders, and id numbers. The first 3 lines of data are below. In the first line, there are two men aged 35 years, the treated man declining from .50 before treatment to 0 after treatment, the control staying the same from .5 before to .5 after. In the control group, nothing happened between before and after, just the passage of time. You are to assume that the 1560 distinct pairs are independent, although of course the pairing may make the two people within a pair dependent.

```
> dim(garki)
[1] 1560 11
> garki[1:3,]
  matched.id treated.before treated.after control.before
1          1           0.50           0           0.50
2          2           1.75           0           6.25
3          3           1.50           0           20.00
  control.after treated.age control.age treated.male control.male
1           0.5           35           35           1           1
2           0.0           30           30           0           0
3           5.5           10           10           1           1
  control treated
1  12059   6242
2   6209   6243
3   6109   6244
```

In your analyses of the garki data, please (i) assume that different rows of the garki data frame are independent, (ii) act as if the parasite levels were untied (that is, ignore ties, letting R do its thing with ties). The matching is very close but not perfect. In two of 1560 pairs, a male is paired with a female. Use treated.male=1 for a male pair, and treated.male=0 for a female pair, ignoring the two mismatches.

STATISTICS 501, SPRING 2012, MIDTERM DATA PAGE #2

Due in class, noon, Tuesday March 26, 2013

Define a change as after-minus-before, for instance,

```
tamb <- treated.after-treated.before
```

```
camb <- control.after-control.before
```

Define the difference-in-differences to be `dind <- tamb - camb` or

```
dind <- (treated.after-treated.before)-(control.after-control.before)
```

Define three factors

```
> young<-factor(treated.age<=10,levels=c(F,T),labels=c("NotYoung","Young"))
> table(young)
young
NotYoung  Young
  1113     447
> male<-factor(treated.male,levels=c(0,1),labels=c("Female","Male"))
> table(male)
male
Female  Male
  766    794
> group<-young:male
> table(group)
group
NotYoung:Female  NotYoung:Male  Young:Female  Young:Male
           570           543           196           251
```

Question 3 asks you to look at this boxplot.

```
> boxplot(dind~young)
```

Question 4 refers to a variable, `avage`, which is the average age in a treated-versus-control pair.

```
> avage<-(treated.age+control.age)/2
```

Question 4 refers to a variable, `young10`, which is a binary version of the factor `young`.

```
> young10<-1*(treated.age<=10)
```

Print Name **LAST name**, then first: _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2013, Midterm, Answer Page #1 Due in class, noon, Tuesday March 26

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Use the appropriate Wilcoxon test to answer the questions in part 1.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
1.1 Apply the appropriate Wilcoxon test to the change in outcome among controls, camb. Give the two sided P-value, point estimate and 95% confidence interval. Is no change plausible?	P-value: _____ Estimate: _____ CI:[_____ , _____] Circle one: Plausible Not plausible
1.2 Apply the appropriate Wilcoxon test to the change in outcome among treated subjects, tamb. Give the two sided P-value, point estimate and 95% confidence interval. Is no change plausible?	P-value: _____ Estimate: _____ CI:[_____ , _____] Circle one: Plausible Not plausible
1.3 Apply the appropriate Wilcoxon test to whether the typical difference-in-differences is zero, dind. Give the two sided P-value, point estimate and 95% confidence interval. Is zero plausible?	P-value: _____ Estimate: _____ CI:[_____ , _____] Circle one: Plausible Not plausible
1.4 In question 1.3, the appropriate Wilcoxon test is Wilcoxon's rank sum test (from chapter 4 in H&W) because treated and control groups are unrelated.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.5 In question 1.2, the boxplot of changes for the 1560 treated subjects does not look symmetric about its center. So, the P-value in 1.2 has no meaning as a test of the null hypothesis of symmetry of changes about zero..	Circle one: Doesn't look symmetric TRUE FALSE P-value meaningless TRUE FALSE
1.6 In question 1.1, there are 1,217,580 Walsh averages for the 1560 changes in the control group, and more than 80% of these are negative.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
1.7 Based on your answer to 1.3, the treatment was associated with a greater increase parasites in the blood of treated subjects than in controls.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE

2. Define the group variable as on the data page. It refers to age and gender of the treated person in a pair. Use it to study how dind varies among the four groups. Use appropriate nonparametric tests for all comparisons.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
2.1 Is it plausible that dind has the same distribution in the four groups defined by group? What is the name of the appropriate nonparametric test? What is the value of the test statistic? What is the P-value? Is the null hypothesis of no difference plausible?	Name of test: Value: _____ P-value: _____ Circle one: Plausible Not plausible
2.2 Compare all six pairs of two of the four groups from 2.1. Use Holm's method with an appropriate nonparametric test. List all pairs of groups as (A,B) that do not differ significantly at the 0.05 level, for instance (young.male,notyoungmale). List up to 6 pairs. If none, write none.	
2.3 In all data sets, Holm's procedure rejects each hypothesis rejected by the Bonferroni method and	Circle one: TRUE FALSE

may reject additional hypotheses.	
-----------------------------------	--

Print Name **LAST name**, then first: _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2013, Midterm, Answer Page #2 Due in class, noon, Tuesday March 26

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

3. Compare <code>dind</code> by <code>young</code> on the data page, starting with the boxplot <code>boxplot(dind~young)</code>	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
3.1 The boxplot above suggests the quantity <code>dind</code> is lower in pairs with a treated subject 10 years or younger, but <code>dind</code> is also more dispersed in the <code>young</code> group.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
3.2 Given what you saw in the boxplot, you cannot appropriately use Wilcoxon's rank sum test to test the null hypothesis that <code>dind</code> has the same distribution in <code>young</code> and <code>notyoung</code> groups.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
3.3 If you compare <code>Young</code> and <code>NotYoung</code> groups in terms of <code>dind</code> in all $1113 \times 447 = 497511$ possible ways, in more than 70% of such comparisons, the <code>dind</code> value is a larger number for the person in the <code>NotYoung</code> group.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE
3.4 If you assumed <code>dind</code> was symmetric about its medians in <code>Young</code> and <code>NotYoung</code> groups but the group dispersions were different, then you could not appropriately test that the two groups had equal medians (with possibly unequal dispersions) using Wilcoxon's rank sum test in section 4.1 of Hollander and Wolfe (2 nd ed) but you could use the method of Fligner and Policello in section 4.4.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE

4. Use the variables <code>avage</code> and <code>young10</code> defined on the data page. You also need to install, then load the <code>Rfit</code> package.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
4.1 What is the Kendall correlation between <code>avage</code> and <code>dind</code> ? What is the P-value testing independence? What is the estimate of the probability of concordance?	Cor: _____ P-value: _____ Prob Concordance: _____
4.2 Use <code>rfit</code> to fit a rank regression of <code>dind</code> on three predictors, <code>avage</code> , <code>young10</code> , <code>treated.male</code> . What is the estimated coefficient of <code>avage</code> in this regression? What is the P-value for testing the null hypothesis that the coefficient is zero.	Estimate: _____ P-value: _____
4.3 In the model you fitted using <code>rfit</code> in 4.2, test the one hypothesis that both the coefficient of <code>avage</code> and the coefficient of <code>young 10</code> are simultaneously zero. Do this using the methods for a rank regression fitted by <code>rfit</code> . What is the value of the test statistic? What is the P-value?	Value: _____ P-value: _____
4.4 Appropriately used, the <code>rfit</code> function assumes that the errors around the linear model are Normal, independent, with equal dispersion.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE

Answers
 Statistics 501, Spring 2013, Midterm, Answer Page #1
 (H&W refers to the text, Hollander and Wolfe 1999 2nd Ed)

Use the appropriate Wilcoxon test to answer the questions in part 1.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer 6 points each
1.1 Apply the appropriate Wilcoxon test to the change in outcome among controls, camb. Give the two sided P-value, point estimate and 95% confidence interval. Is no change plausible?	P-value: 2.2×10^{-16} Estimate: -4.79 CI: [-5.87, -3.87] Circle one: Plausible <input type="checkbox"/> Not plausible <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
1.2 Apply the appropriate Wilcoxon test to the change in outcome among treated subjects, tamb. Give the two sided P-value, point estimate and 95% confidence interval. Is no change plausible?	P-value: 2.2×10^{-16} Estimate: -17.5 CI: [-20.08, -15.12] Circle one: Plausible <input type="checkbox"/> Not plausible <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
1.3 Apply the appropriate Wilcoxon test to whether the typical difference-in-differences is zero, dind. Give the two sided P-value, point estimate and 95% confidence interval. Is zero plausible?	P-value: 2.2×10^{-16} Estimate: -5.52 CI: [-7.04, -4.25] Circle one: Plausible <input type="checkbox"/> Not plausible <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
1.4 In question 1.3, the appropriate Wilcoxon test is Wilcoxon's rank sum test (from chapter 4 in H&W) because treated and control groups are unrelated.	Circle one: TRUE <input type="checkbox"/> FALSE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Signed rank, because of matched pairs
1.5 In question 1.2, the boxplot of changes for the 1560 treated subjects does not look symmetric about its center. So, the P-value in 1.2 has no meaning as a test of the null hypothesis of symmetry of changes about zero.	Circle one: Doesn't look symmetric <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> TRUE <input type="checkbox"/> FALSE P-value meaningless <input type="checkbox"/> TRUE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> FALSE H&W page 49, comment #14.
1.6 In question 1.1, there are 1,217,580 Walsh averages for the 1560 changes in the control group, and more than 80% of these are negative.	I did not grade this question. There were lots of ties. A student pointed out that R's (correct) handling of ties was surprising. I did not intend this to be a complex question, so I did not grade it.
1.7 Based on your answer to 1.3, the treatment was associated with a greater increase parasites in the blood of treated subjects than in controls.	Circle one: TRUE <input type="checkbox"/> FALSE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>

2. Define the group variable as on the data page. It refers to age and gender of the treated person in a pair. Use it to study how dind varies among the four groups. Use appropriate nonparametric tests for all comparisons.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer 6 points each
2.1 Is it plausible that dind has the same distribution in the four groups defined by group? What is the name of the appropriate nonparametric test? What is the value of the test statistic? What is the P-value? Is the null hypothesis of no difference plausible?	Name of test: Kruskal Wallis test. Value: 200.65 P-value: 2.2×10^{-16} Circle one: Plausible <input type="checkbox"/> Not plausible <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
2.2 Compare all six pairs of two of the four groups from 2.1. Use Holm's method with an appropriate nonparametric test. List all pairs of groups as (A,B) that do not differ significantly at the 0.05 level, for instance (young.male, notyoungmale). List up to 6 pairs. If none, write none.	(NotYoung:Male, NotYoung:Female) (Young:Male, Young:Female)
2.3 In all data sets, Holm's procedure rejects each hypothesis rejected by the Bonferroni method and may reject additional hypotheses.	Circle one: <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> TRUE <input type="checkbox"/> FALSE

Answers, continued

Statistics 501, Spring 2013, Midterm, Answer Page #2 Due in class, noon, Tuesday March 26

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

3. Compare <code>dind</code> by <code>young</code> on the data page, starting with the boxplot <code>boxplot(dind~young)</code>	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer 6 points each
3.1 The boxplot above suggests the quantity <code>dind</code> is lower in pairs with a treated subject 10 years or younger, but <code>dind</code> is also more dispersed in the young group.	Circle one: <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE
3.2 Given what you saw in the boxplot, you cannot appropriately use Wilcoxon's rank sum test to test the null hypothesis that <code>dind</code> has the same distribution in <code>young</code> and <code>notyoung</code> groups.	Circle one: TRUE <input checked="" type="radio"/> FALSE H&W page 123, comment #14.
3.3 If you compare <code>Young</code> and <code>NotYoung</code> groups in terms of <code>dind</code> in all $1113 \times 447 = 497511$ possible ways, in more than 70% of such comparisons, the <code>dind</code> value is a larger number for the person in the <code>NotYoung</code> group.	Circle one: <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE H&W page 117, comment #7
3.4 If you assumed <code>dind</code> was symmetric about its medians in <code>Young</code> and <code>NotYoung</code> groups but the group dispersions were different, then you could not appropriately test that the two groups had equal medians (with possibly unequal dispersions) using Wilcoxon's rank sum test in section 4.1 of Hollander and Wolfe (2 nd ed) but you could use the method of Fligner and Policello in section 4.4.	Circle one: <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE H&W page 135, section 4.4, paragraph 1 and H&W page 120, comment #11. Wilcoxon's test can test that the null hypothesis that two distributions are the same but not that they have the same medians with different dispersions .
4. Use the variables <code>avage</code> and <code>young10</code> defined on the data page. You also need to install, then load the <code>Rfit</code> package.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer 6 points each, except 4.4 for 4 points
4.1 What is the Kendall correlation between <code>avage</code> and <code>dind</code> ? What is the P-value testing independence? What is the estimate of the probability of concordance?	Cor: 0.237 P-value: 2.2×10^{-16} Prob Concordance: 0.618
4.2 Use <code>rfit</code> to fit a rank regression of <code>dind</code> on three predictors, <code>avage</code> , <code>young10</code> , <code>treated.male</code> . What is the estimated coefficient of <code>avage</code> in this regression? What is the P-value for testing the null hypothesis that the coefficient is zero.	Estimate: 0.079 P-value: 0.000870
4.3 In the model you fitted using <code>rfit</code> in 4.2, test the one hypothesis that both the coefficient of <code>avage</code> and the coefficient of <code>young 10</code> are simultaneously zero. Do this using the methods for a rank regression fitted by <code>rfit</code> . What is the value of the test statistic? What is the P-value?	Value: 373.77 P-value: 0.00 Use the <code>drop.test</code> function in the <code>Rfit</code> package: it is analogous to the F-test of a general linear hypothesis
4.4 Appropriately used, the <code>rfit</code> function assumes that the errors around the linear model are Normal , independent, with equal dispersion.	TRUE <input checked="" type="radio"/> FALSE Errors are not assumed Normal. H&W page 439 section 9.6, assumption C2.

```
> attach(garki)
> tamb<-treated.after-treated.before
> camb<-control.after-control.before
> dind<-tamb-camb
```

Question 1.1

```
> wilcox.test(camb,conf.int=T)
      Wilcoxon signed rank test with continuity correction
data:  camb
V = 216499, p-value < 2.2e-16
alternative hypothesis: true location is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 -5.874995 -3.874996
sample estimates:
(pseudo)median
 -4.791616
```

Question 1.2

```
> wilcox.test(tamb,conf.int=T)
      Wilcoxon signed rank test with continuity correction
data:  tamb
V = 3269.5, p-value < 2.2e-16
alternative hypothesis: true location is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 -20.08338 -15.12499
sample estimates:
(pseudo)median
 -17.49996
```

Question 1.3

```
> wilcox.test(dind,conf.int=T)
      Wilcoxon signed rank test with continuity correction
data:  dind
V = 336360.5, p-value < 2.2e-16
alternative hypothesis: true location is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 -7.041657 -4.250007
sample estimates:
(pseudo)median
 -5.517102
```

Question 1.6

```
> 1560*1561/2
[1] 1217580
> 216499/1217580
[1] 0.1778109
> 1-0.1778109
[1] 0.8221891
> 0.8221891>.8
[1] TRUE
```

Question 2.1

```
> kruskal.test(dind~group)
      Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test
data:  dind by group
Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 200.6542, df = 3, p-value < 2.2e-16
```

Question 2.2

```
> pairwise.wilcox.test(dind,group)
      Pairwise comparisons using Wilcoxon rank sum test
data:  dind and group
```

	NotYoung:Female	NotYoung:Male	Young:Female
NotYoung:Male	0.990	-	-
Young:Female	2.9e-12	2.9e-12	-
Young:Male	< 2e-16	< 2e-16	0.083

P value adjustment method: holm

Question 4.1

```
> cor.test(avage,dind,method="k")
```

Kendall's rank correlation tau

data: avage and dind

z = 13.7758, p-value < 2.2e-16

alternative hypothesis: true tau is not equal to 0

sample estimates:

tau

0.2366609

```
> (0.2366609+1)/2
```

```
[1] 0.6183304
```

Question 4.2

```
> md<-rfit(dind~treated.age+young10+treated.male)
```

```
> summary(md)
```

Coefficients:

	Estimate	Std. Error	t.value	p.value	
	-3.276001	0.868523	-3.7719	0.0001681	***
treated.age	0.079314	0.023775	3.3360	0.0008700	***
young10	-30.924315	0.921458	-33.5602	< 2.2e-16	***
treated.male	-0.982663	0.547096	-1.7961	0.0726660	.

Multiple R-squared (Robust): 0.3260413

Reduction in Dispersion Test: 250.9156 p-value: 0

Question 4.3

Compare the full model to the reduced model.

```
> mdr<-rfit(dind~treated.male)
```

```
rfit.default(formula = dind ~ treated.male)
```

treated.male

-1.000000 -1.249973

```
> drop.test(md,mdr)
```

Drop in Dispersion Test

F-Statistic	p-value
373.77	0.00

Statistics 501 Spring 2013 Final Exam: Data Page 1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Due: Monday, April 29, at 11:00am

The data are from NHANES 2009-2010. It is a 2^5 table. The data are in the nhanesD object in the workspace, and the table is below. As suggested by NHANES, a person is judged depressed if their score on the 9 item depression screener (DPQ) is 10 or more. The other variables are alcohol last year, age, married, and gender.

```
> dimnames(nhanesD)
$depressed
[1] "Depressed"      "Not Depressed"
$alcohol
[1] "<12 drinks last year" ">=12 drinks last year"
$age
[1] "<50"  ">=50"
$married
[1] "married" "other"
$gender
[1] "male"  "female"
```

IMPORTANT: Please refer to the variables with the letters d=depressed, b=alcohol (booze), a=age, m=married and g=gender. Use the margin-preservation notation with these letters to refer to log-linear models. For example, you would refer to model of independence as [d][b][a][m][g].

Use the likelihood ratio chi-square.

d-1	b-2	a-3	m-4	g-5
"depressed"	"alcohol"	"age"	"married"	"gender"

Questions 2.3-2.6 asks you to calculate two odds ratios or probabilities from fitted counts. This refers to the fitted counts in the full nhanesD table as that table is currently structured, with the 11 and 22 cells in the numerator. The program, loglin, fits iteratively, and the question asks you to set $\text{eps}=0.000001$ in the loglin call and report odds ratios to 2 significant digits. If the odds are twice as great, we speak in English as twice as likely.

Make and keep a photocopy of your answer page. The exam is due in my office, 473 Huntsman, on Monday April 29 at 11:00am. You may turn in the exam early at my mail box in the Statistics Department, 4th floor, Huntsman or by giving it to Adam at the front desk in statistics, but if you turn in the exam early, place it in an envelope addressed to me. When all of the exams are graded, I will add an **answer key** to the on-line bulk-pack for the course. You can compare the answer key to your photocopy of your exam. Your course grade will be available from the Registrar. I no longer distribute answer keys and graded exams by US Mail. **Turn in only the answer page.** If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question

Have a great summer!

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

```
> nhanesD
, , age = <50, married = married, gender = male
      alcohol
depressed    <12 drinks last year >=12 drinks last year
  Depressed                5                27
  Not Depressed            70               499
, , age = >=50, married = married, gender = male
      alcohol
depressed    <12 drinks last year >=12 drinks last year
  Depressed                6                36
  Not Depressed           154               695
, , age = <50, married = other, gender = male
      alcohol
depressed    <12 drinks last year >=12 drinks last year
  Depressed                10               53
  Not Depressed            71               559
, , age = >=50, married = other, gender = male
      alcohol
depressed    <12 drinks last year >=12 drinks last year
  Depressed                6                35
  Not Depressed            61               316
, , age = <50, married = married, gender = female
      alcohol
depressed    <12 drinks last year >=12 drinks last year
  Depressed                19               43
  Not Depressed           201              374
, , age = >=50, married = married, gender = female
      alcohol
depressed    <12 drinks last year >=12 drinks last year
  Depressed                25               24
  Not Depressed           235              328
, , age = <50, married = other, gender = female
      alcohol
depressed    <12 drinks last year >=12 drinks last year
  Depressed                33               81
  Not Depressed            182              458
, , age = >=50, married = other, gender = female
      alcohol
depressed    <12 drinks last year >=12 drinks last year
  Depressed                42               58
  Not Depressed           270              293
```

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2013 Final Exam: Answer Page 1 This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Due Monday, April 29, 2013, at 11:00am.

<p>Use letters d, b, a, m and g to refer to variables and the [] notation to refer to log-linear models. In question 1.1, this is done for you. See the data page.</p>	<p>Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer</p>
<p>1.1 Which log-linear model says the five variables are independent? Give the numerical value of the likelihood ratio test of fit, its degrees of freedom (df), the P-value (P). Is independence of all 5 variables plausible?</p>	<p>Model: [d][b][a][m][g] Value: ____ df: ____ P: ____ Circle One: Plausible Not Plausible</p>
<p>1.2 Which log-linear model says that alcohol last year (b) and marital status (m) are conditionally independent given the other three variables? Write in the model, as in 1.1. Give the numerical value of the likelihood ratio test of fit, its degrees of freedom (df), the P-value (P). Based just on the this test of fit, is this model plausible?</p>	<p>Model: _____ Value: ____ df: ____ P: ____ Circle One: Plausible Not Plausible</p>
<p>1.3 Which log-linear model says being depressed (d) and alcohol (b) are related, but related in a simple way, specifically with the same odds ratio at all values of the other variables, and subject to that condition, the other variables may have any relationship at all? Write in the model. Give the numerical value of the likelihood ratio test of fit, its degrees of freedom (df), the P-value (P). Based just on the this test of fit, is this model plausible?</p>	<p>Model: Value: ____ df: ____ P: ____ Circle One: Plausible Not Plausible</p>
<p>1.4 Consider [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg] as the model. Give the value of the likelihood ratio test of fit, its degrees of freedom (df), the P-value (P). Based just on the this test of fit, is this model plausible?</p>	<p>Value: ____ df: ____ P: ____ Circle One: Plausible Not Plausible</p>
<p>1.5 The model [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg] in question 1.4 says being depressed (d) is independent of age (a).</p>	<p>Circle One: TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>1.6 The model [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg] in question 1.4 says the odds ratio (in the full nhanesD table) linking being depressed (d) with being married (m) is different for men and women (g).</p>	<p>Circle One: TRUE FALSE</p>

Stat 501 S-2013 Final Exam: Answer Page 1 Answers.

<p>Use letters d, b, a, m and g to refer to variables and the [] notation to refer to log-linear models. In question 1.1, this is done for you. See the data page.</p>	<p align="center">Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer 8 points each except as noted</p>
<p>1.1 Which log-linear model says the five variables are independent? Give the numerical value of the likelihood ratio test of fit, its degrees of freedom (df), the P-value (P). Is independence of all 5 variables plausible?</p>	<p>Model: [d][b][a][m][g] Value: 729.894 df: 26 P: ~0 Circle One: Plausible Not Plausible</p>
<p>1.2 Which log-linear model says that alcohol last year (b) and marital status (m) are conditionally independent given the other three variables? Write in the model, as in 1.1. Give the numerical value of the likelihood ratio test of fit, its degrees of freedom (df), the P-value (P). Based just on the this test of fit, is this model plausible? (10 points)</p>	<p>Model: [dbag][damg] Value: 12.505 df: 8 P: 0.13 Circle One: Plausible Not Plausible</p>
<p>1.3 Which log-linear models says being depressed (d) and alcohol (b) are related, but related in a simple way, specifically with the same odds ratio at all values of the other variables, and subject to that condition, the other variables may have any relationship at all? Write in the model, as in 1.1. Give the numerical value of the likelihood ratio test of fit, its degrees of freedom (df), the P-value (P). Based just on the this test of fit, is this model plausible? (10 points)</p>	<p>Model: [db][damg][bamg] Value: 5.11 df: 7 P: 0.64 Circle One: Plausible Not Plausible</p>
<p>1.4 Consider [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg] as the model. Give the value of the likelihood ratio test of fit, its degrees of freedom (df), the P-value (P). Based just on the this test of fit, is this model plausible?</p>	<p>Value: 17.6 df: 18 P: 0.48 Circle One: Plausible Not Plausible</p>
<p>1.5 The model [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg] in question 1.4 says being depressed (d) is independent of age (a).</p>	<p>Circle One: TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>1.6 The model [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg] in question 1.4 says the odds ratio (in the full nhanesD table) linking being depressed (d) with being married (m) is different for men and women (g).</p>	<p>Circle One: TRUE FALSE</p>

Stat 501 S-2013 Final Exam: Answer Page 2 Answers.

See the data page.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
<p>2.1 Test the null hypothesis that the model [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg] in 1.4 is adequate against the alternative hypothesis that the [dmg] u-term needs to be added to the model. Give the value of chi-square for this test, its degrees of freedom, and indicate whether the null hypothesis is plausible.</p>	<p>Value: 0.166 df: 1 P: 0.68</p> <p align="center">Circle One: <input checked="" type="radio"/> Plausible <input type="radio"/> Not Plausible</p>
<p>2.2 Are there any u-terms in the model [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg] that may be removed without a statistically significant degradation in fit at the 0.05 level. If yes, list any and all u-terms that may be removed (one at a time) without degradation of fit. If none, write "none".</p>	<p align="center">none</p>
<p>2.3 In the model [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg], give the fitted odds ratio linking being depressed with being married for men, under 50, who had fewer than 12 alcoholic drinks last year. Repeat for women, under 50, who had fewer than 12 alcoholic drinks last year. See the data page.</p>	<p>Set eps=0.000001 in the loglin call. Report odds ratios to 2 significant digits.</p> <p>Men, <50, <12 drinks: 0.48</p> <p>Women, <50, <12 drinks: 0.48</p>
<p>2.4 Consider just individuals who are under 50 and had fewer than 12 alcoholic drinks last year. For these individuals, based on your answer to question 2.3, the point estimates of odds ratios suggest that married men are about half as likely as unmarried men to be depressed, but women in this group are twice as likely to be depressed.</p>	<p align="center">Circle One: <input type="radio"/> TRUE <input checked="" type="radio"/> FALSE</p> <p align="center">Married men are half as likely as unmarried men to be depressed, but the same is true for married women.</p>
<p>2.5 In the model [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg], under age 50, with fewer than 12 alcoholic drinks last year, married men are estimated to be about 5 times more likely than married women to be depressed. (Use fitted odds ratios).</p>	<p align="center">Circle One: <input type="radio"/> TRUE <input checked="" type="radio"/> FALSE</p> <p align="center">1/5 as likely, not 5 times as likely.</p>
<p>2.6 In model [dm][dg][ba][bg][amg], married men under age 50 with fewer than 12 drinks last year are estimated to have a probability of depression of about 0.05.</p>	<p align="center">Circle One: <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE</p>

Doing the Problem Set in R
(Final Spring 2013 Statistics 501)

1.1

```
> loglin(nhanesD,list(1,2,3,4,5))
2 iterations: deviation 9.094947e-13
$lrt
[1] 729.894
$df
[1] 26
> 1-pchisq(729.894,26)
[1] 0
```

1.2

```
> loglin(nhanesD,list(c(1,2,3,5),c(1,3,4,5)))
2 iterations: deviation 1.136868e-13
$lrt
[1] 12.5054
$df
[1] 8
$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] "depressed" "alcohol" "age" "gender"
$margin[[2]]
[1] "depressed" "age" "married" "gender"
> 1-pchisq(12.5054,8)
[1] 0.1300384
```

1.3

```
> loglin(nhanesD,list(c(1,2),c(1,3,4,5),c(2,3,4,5)))
4 iterations: deviation 0.03090209
$lrt
[1] 5.111691
$df
[1] 7
$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] "depressed" "alcohol"
$margin[[2]]
[1] "depressed" "age" "married" "gender"
$margin[[3]]
[1] "alcohol" "age" "married" "gender"
> 1-pchisq(5.111691,7)
[1] 0.6463351
```

1.4

```
> loglin(nhanesD,list(c(1,4),c(1,5),c(2,3),c(2,5),c(3,4,5)))
5 iterations: deviation 0.01719219
$lrt
[1] 17.5982
$df
[1] 18
$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] "depressed" "married"
$margin[[2]]
[1] "depressed" "gender"
$margin[[3]]
[1] "alcohol" "age"
$margin[[4]]
[1] "alcohol" "gender"
$margin[[5]]
[1] "age"      "married" "gender"
> 1-pchisq(17.5982,18)
[1] 0.4824019
```

2.1 Compare two nested models, the following model and the one in 1.4.

```
> loglin(nhanesD,list(c(1,4,5),c(2,3),c(2,5),c(3,4,5)))
5 iterations: deviation 0.01679229
$lrt
[1] 17.43217
$df
[1] 17
$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] "depressed" "married" "gender"
$margin[[2]]
[1] "alcohol" "age"
$margin[[3]]
[1] "alcohol" "gender"
$margin[[4]]
[1] "age"      "married" "gender"
> 17.5982-17.43217
[1] 0.16603
> 18-17
[1] 1
> 1-pchisq(0.16603,1)
[1] 0.6836644
```

```

2.3 You set eps==0.000001 to ensure you are close to convergence.
> ft<-loglin(nhanesD,list(c(1,4),c(1,5),c(2,3),c(2,5),c(3,4,5)),fit=T,
eps=0.000001,iter=30)$fit
10 iterations: deviation 1.730364e-07 (Notice: 10 iterations)
> ft[,1,1,,1]
              married
depressed      married      other
  Depressed      3.500608    7.269726
  Not Depressed  65.192347  71.938623
> or(ft[,1,1,,1])
[1] 0.4815323
> ft[,1,1,,2]
              married
depressed      married      other
  Depressed      17.70299    36.61797
  Not Depressed  185.21136  203.56637
> or(ft[,1,1,,2])
[1] 0.4834511

2.6
> ft[,1,1,,1]
              married
depressed      married      other
  Depressed      3.500608    7.269726
  Not Depressed  65.192347  71.938623
> 3.500608/(3.500608+65.192347)
[1] 0.05096022

```

Statistics 501, Spring 2012, Midterm: Data Page #1

Due in class, noon, Tuesday March 27, 2012

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. If you discuss the exam in any way with anyone, then you have cheated on the exam. The University often expels students caught cheating on exams. Cheating on an exam is the single dumbest thing a PhD student at Penn can do.

Turn in only the answer page. Write answers in the spaces provided: brief answers suffice. If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question. **Due in class Tuesday 29 March 2011.**

The data for this problem are at in the latest Rst501.RData for R users as the object bmi501 and in the bmi501 file at <http://stat.wharton.upenn.edu/statweb/course/Spring-2008/stat501> The list is case sensitive, so nhanes501.txt is with lower case items.

The data are from the US National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey (NHANES) for 2007-2008. You can obtain the complete survey from ICPSR via the Penn library web page or directly from the CDC, but there is no reason to do this for the current exam. The data consist of 676 matched pairs of one daily smoker and one nonsmoker. A daily smoker reported smoking on every day of the past 30 days (SMD641=30) and having smoked at least 100 cigarettes in his or her lifetime (SMQ020=YES). A nonsmoker reports having smoked fewer than 100 cigarettes in his or her lifetime (SMQ020=NO) and has no reported smoking in the previous 30 days (SMD641=missing). Data for a smoker begins with S, while data for a nonsmoking control begins with C. The pairs were matched for education (Educ, higher=more), Income (ratio to poverty level), Black (1=yes), Female (1=yes), Married (1=yes), and Age. In the first row of bmi501, an unmarried female smoker aged 77 is paired with an unmarried female nonsmoker aged 79.

It is often said that smoking depresses appetite. People sometimes say that they are reluctant to quit smoking for fear of gaining weight. What do data say about this? The dataset also contains BMI for smokers and controls. See <http://www.nhlbisupport.com/bmi/> In the first row of bmi501, the smoker weighed a little less, BMI = 19.96 for the smoker versus BMI = 22.71 for the control.

```
> dim(bmi501)
[1] 676 14
> bmi501[1,]
  Seduc Sincome Sblack Sfemale Smarried Sage
1      2      1.57      0      1      0      77
  SBMI Ceduc Cincome Cblack Cfemale Cmarried
1 19.96      2      1.67      0      1      0
  Cage CBMI
1  79 22.71
```

You will need to calculate the matched pair difference in BMI

```
> attach(bmi501)
> dif<-SBMI-CBMI
```

You will need the variable grp, which equals the variable grp2. Spend some time to make sure you understand what the levels of grp means and what it means that grp = grp2.

```
> grp<-factor(SMarried):factor(SFemale)
> grp2<-factor(CMarried):factor(CFemale)
> table(grp,grp2)
```

```
      grp2
grp  0:0 0:1 1:0 1:1
0:0  227   0   0   0
0:1   0 174   0   0
1:0   0   0 162   0
1:1   0   0   0 113
```

STATISTICS 501, SPRING 2012, MIDTERM DATA PAGE #2
Due in class, noon, Tuesday March 27, 2012

Please assume that the 676 matched pairs are independent for distinct pairs and that they represent 676 independent draws from a single multivariate (ie many variable) distribution.

The model for **question 2.2-2.4** has the $d_{ij} = \mu + \tau_j + e_{ij}$ where there are groups $j = 1, 2, 3, 4$. You are asked to test $H_0: \tau_1 = \tau_2 = \tau_3 = \tau_4$ against a general alternative, and six hypotheses of the form $H_{12}: \tau_1 = \tau_2$, $H_{13}: \tau_1 = \tau_3$, $H_{14}: \tau_1 = \tau_4$, $H_{23}: \tau_2 = \tau_3$, $H_{24}: \tau_2 = \tau_4$, $H_{34}: \tau_3 = \tau_4$.

Question 3 asks you to use the `rfit` function in the `Rfit` package to fit and compare two regressions using just data on the 676 controls.

Model 1: $CBMI = \beta_0 + \beta_{age} CAge + \beta_{female} CFemale + e$ with e iid, symmetric about 0, continuous.

Model 2: $CBMI = \gamma_0 + \gamma_{age} CAge + \gamma_{female} CFemale + \gamma_{educ} CEduc + \gamma_{income} CIncome + u$ with u iid, symmetric about 0, continuous.

Print Name **Last name**, then First: _____ ID# _____
 Statistics 501, Spring 2012, Midterm, Answer Page #1 Due noon, Tuesday March 27, 2012

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Use bmi501 to answer these questions.	Fill in or CIRCLE the Correct Answer	
1.1 The median smoker and the median nonsmoker are both overweight (BMI 25-29.9).	TRUE	FALSE
1.2 More than a quarter of smokers and more than a quarter of nonsmokers are obese (BMI of 30 or more).	TRUE	FALSE
1.3 In the dataset, men are always paired with men and women are always paired with women.	TRUE	FALSE
1.4 Use the Shapiro-Wilk test to test the null hypothesis that the matched pair differences "dif" in BMI are Normally distributed. Give the P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	P-value: _____ Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE	
1.5 Use the appropriate Wilcoxon procedure to test the null hypothesis that the smoker-minus-control matched pair differences are symmetrically distributed about zero. Give the 2-sided P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	P-value: _____ Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE	
1.6 For the test you did in 1.5, give the corresponding point estimate of the center of symmetry of the smoker-minus-control matched pair differences. Is this point estimate the median of the $\text{choose}(676, 2) = 228150$ pairwise differences between a smoker and a matched control? (Yes or No).	Point estimate: _____ Circle one: YES NO	
1.7 Give the 2-sided 95% confidence interval for the center of symmetry of the smoker-minus-control pair differences based on the test you did in 1.5. Give the interval. Smoking is associated with an increase in BMI. (True or false).	Confidence interval: _____ Circle one: TRUE FALSE	
1.8 Use an appropriate t-test to construct the confidence interval for the center of symmetry of the smoker-minus-control pair differences. Give the interval. The t-interval is more than 8% longer than the Wilcoxon interval. (True or false).	Confidence interval: _____ Circle one: TRUE FALSE	
1.9 A central limit theorem says t has more power than Wilcoxon in large samples.	Circle one: TRUE FALSE	

Print Name Clearly, **Last**, First: _____ ID# _____
 Statistics 501, Spring 2012, Midterm, Answer Page #2 Due noon, Tuesday March 27, 2012
 This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

<p>2.1 Use an appropriate Wilcoxon procedure to test the null hypothesis that the smoker-minus-control pair difference “dif” in BMI has the same distribution for men and women. Give the two-sided P-value and the associated point estimate for the difference. Is the hypothesis plausible?</p>	<p>P-value: _____ Point estimate: _____ Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>2.2 Use an appropriate nonparametric analog of the F-test (from H&W) to test the null hypothesis that the four levels of “grp” have the same distribution of “dif”. (See the data page for definitions.) What is the name of the test? What is the P-value? Is the null hypothesis plausible?</p>	<p>Name of test: _____ P-value: _____ Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>2.3 Use Holm’s procedure with an appropriate Wilcoxon procedure to test all pairwise comparisons in 2.2. What is the smallest of the 6 adjusted P-values from Holm’s procedure?</p>	<p>Smallest of 6 pairwise P-values after adjustment using Holms method: P-value: _____</p>
<p>2.4 When using Holm’s procedure, it is logically possible that there is exactly one false hypothesis, namely $H_{14}: \tau_1 = \tau_4$.</p>	<p>Circle one: TRUE FALSE</p>
<p>2.5 If one looks at two of the 676 matched pairs picked at random, what is the estimate of the probability that the pair with the higher CEduc also has the higher SEduc?</p>	<p>Estimated probability: _____</p>

<p>Question 3 refers to models 1 and 2 on the data page and asks you to fit them using the rfit function in the Rfit package.</p>	<p>Fill in or CIRCLE the Correct Answer</p>
<p>3.1 In model 1 on the data page, test the null hypothesis $H_0: \beta_{age} = 0$ using the nonparametric analog of the partial t-test in regression. Give the 2-sided P-value. Is H_0 plausible as judged by the conventional 0.05 standard?</p>	<p>P-value: _____ Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
<p>3.2 In model 2 on the data page, test the null hypothesis $H_0: \gamma_{educ} = \gamma_{income} = 0$ using the nonparametric analog of the partial F-test (aka general linear hypothesis). Give the P-value. Is H_0 plausible as judged by the conventional</p>	<p>P-value: _____ Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>

0.05 standard?	
----------------	--

Statistics 501, Spring 2012, Midterm, Answer Page #1, ANSWERS

Use bmi501 to answer these questions.	Fill in or CIRCLE (6 points each)
1.1 The median smoker and the median nonsmoker are both overweight (BMI 25-29.9).	<input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE
1.2 More than a quarter of smokers and more than a quarter of nonsmokers are obese (BMI of 30 or more).	<input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE
1.3 In the dataset, men are always paired with men and women are always paired with women.	<input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE
1.4 Use the Shapiro-Wilk test to test the null hypothesis that the matched pair differences "dif" in BMI are Normally distributed. Give the P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	P-value: 1.765e-07 Circle one: <input type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE
1.5 Use the appropriate Wilcoxon procedure to test the null hypothesis that the smoker-minus-control matched pair differences are symmetrically distributed about zero. Give the 2-sided P-value. Is the null hypothesis plausible?	P-value: 9.045e-08 Circle one: <input type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE
1.6 For the test you did in 1.5, give the corresponding point estimate of the center of symmetry of the smoker-minus-control matched pair differences. Is this point estimate the median of the $\text{choose}(676, 2) = 228150$ pairwise differences between a smoker and a matched control? (Yes or No).	Point estimate: -1.92 Circle one: <input type="radio"/> YES <input checked="" type="radio"/> NO It is the median of the pairwise averages, not the pairwise differences.
1.7 Give the 2-sided 95% confidence interval for the center of symmetry of the smoker-minus-control pair differences based on the test you did in 1.5. Give the interval. Smoking is associated with an increase in BMI. (True or false).	Confidence interval: [-2.60, -1.23] Circle one: <input type="radio"/> TRUE <input checked="" type="radio"/> FALSE
1.8 Use an appropriate t-test to construct the confidence interval for the center of symmetry of the smoker-minus-control pair differences. Give the interval. The t-interval is more than 8% longer than the Wilcoxon interval. (True or false).	Confidence interval: [-2.77, -1.29] Circle one: <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE
1.9 A central limit theorem says t has more power than Wilcoxon in large samples.	Circle one: <input type="radio"/> TRUE <input checked="" type="radio"/> FALSE

For 1.9, t has best power if the data are Normal, but not in general.

Statistics 501, Spring 2012, Midterm, Answer Page #2
 This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

2.1 Use an appropriate Wilcoxon procedure to test the null hypothesis that the smoker-minus-control pair difference “dif” in BMI has the same distribution for men and women. Give the two-sided P-value and the associated point estimate for the difference. Is the hypothesis plausible?	P-value: 0.613 Point estimate: 0.360 Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
2.2 Use an appropriate nonparametric analog of the F-test (from H&W) to test the null hypothesis that the four levels of “grp” have the same distribution of “dif”. (See the data page for definitions.) What is the name of the test? What is the P-value? Is the null hypothesis plausible?	Name of test: Kruskal-Wallis P-value: 0.607 Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
2.3 Use Holm’s procedure with an appropriate Wilcoxon procedure to test all pairwise comparisons in 2.2. What is the smallest of the 6 adjusted P-values from Holm’s procedure?	Smallest of 6 pairwise P-values after adjustment using Holms method: P-value: 1
2.4 When using Holm’s procedure, it is logically possible that there is exactly one false hypothesis, namely $H_{14}: \tau_1 = \tau_4$.	TRUE FALSE If 1 and 4 are unequal, they can’t both equal 2, so there can’t just be 1 false hypothesis.
2.5 If one looks at two of the 676 matched pairs picked at random, what is the estimate of the probability that the pair with the higher CEduc also has the higher SEduc?	Estimated probability: 0.972 This is the probability of concordance from Kendall’s correlation.
Question 3 refers to models 1 and 2 on the data page and asks you to fit them using the rfit function in the Rfit package.	Fill in or CIRCLE (8 points each)
3.1 In model 1 on the data page, test the null hypothesis $H_0: \beta_{age} = 0$ using the nonparametric analog of the partial t-test in regression. Give the 2-sided P-value. Is H_0 plausible as judged by the conventional 0.05 standard?	P-value: 0.04996 Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
3.2 In model 2 on the data page, test the null hypothesis $H_0: \gamma_{educ} = \gamma_{income} = 0$ using the nonparametric analog of the partial F-test (aka general linear hypothesis). Give the P-value. Is H_0 plausible as judged by the conventional 0.05 standard?	P-value: 0.779 Circle one: PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE

Doing the Problem Set in R: Spring 2012 Midterm St 501

1.1 and 1.2

```
> attach(bmi501)
> boxplot(SBMI,CBMI)
> summary(SBMI)
  Min. 1st Qu.  Median    Mean 3rd Qu.    Max.
14.20  22.99   26.48   27.63  31.02   63.95
> summary(CBMI)
  Min. 1st Qu.  Median    Mean 3rd Qu.    Max.
15.69  25.31   28.48   29.66  32.64   73.43
```

1.3

```
> table(SFemale,CFemale)
      CFemale
SFemale  0   1
      0 389   0
      1   0 287
```

1.4

```
> dif<-SBMI-CBMI
> shapiro.test(dif)
      Shapiro-Wilk normality test
data:  dif
W = 0.9817, p-value = 1.765e-07
```

1.5-1.7

```
> wilcox.test(dif,conf.int=T)
Wilcoxon signed rank test:  dif
V = 87263.5, p-value = 9.045e-08
95 percent confidence interval:
 -2.600036 -1.230013
sample estimates:
 -1.919962
```

1.8

```
> t.test(dif)
      One Sample t-test  data:  dif
t = -5.3672, df = 675, p-value = 1.101e-07
95 percent confidence interval:
 -2.769503 -1.285911
sample estimates:  mean of x
 -2.027707
> (-1.285911)-(-2.769503)
[1] 1.483592
> (-1.230013)-(-2.600036)
[1] 1.370023
> 1.483592/1.370023
[1] 1.082896
> wilcox.test(dif~SFemale,conf.int=T)
Wilcoxon rank sum test data:  dif by SFemale
W = 57091.5, p-value = 0.613
```

95 percent confidence interval:

-1.049956 1.770011

sample estimates: difference in location

0.3599914

2.2

```
> kruskal.test(dif~grp)
```

Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test data: dif by grp

Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 1.8368, df = 3, p-value =
0.607

2.3

```
> pairwise.wilcox.test(dif,grp)
```

Pairwise comparisons using Wilcoxon rank sum test

data: dif and grp P value adjustment method: holm

0:0 0:1 1:0

0:1 1 - -

1:0 1 1 -

1:1 1 1 1

2.5

```
> cor.test(SEduc,CEduc,method="kendall")
```

Kendall's rank correlation tau data: SEduc and CEduc

z = 29.5666, p-value < 2.2e-16

sample estimates: tau

0.9446568

```
> (0.94465685+1)/2
```

```
[1] 0.9723284
```

3.1-2

```
> out<-rfit(CBMI~CAge+CFemale)
```

```
> summary(out)
```

Coefficients:

	Estimate	Std. Error	t.value	p.value	
	26.985321	0.691313	39.0349	< 2e-16	***
CAge	0.026457	0.013472	1.9638	0.04996	*
CFemale	0.691179	0.441895	1.5641	0.11826	

```
> out2<-rfit(CBMI~CAge+CFemale+CIncome+CEduc)
```

```
> summary(out2)
```

Coefficients:

	Estimate	Std. Error	t.value	p.value	
	27.316813	0.921498	29.6439	< 2e-16	***
CAge	0.025602	0.013506	1.8956	0.05844	.
CFemale	0.734714	0.449071	1.6361	0.10229	
CIncome	0.028365	0.164397	0.1725	0.86307	
CEduc	-0.151863	0.221289	-0.6863	0.49278	

```
> drop.test(out2,out)
```

Drop in Dispersion Test

F-Statistic	p-value
-------------	---------

0.25046	0.77851
---------	---------

Statistics 501, Spring 2011, Midterm: Data Page #1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. If you discuss the exam in any way with anyone, then you have cheated on the exam. The University often expels students caught cheating on exams. Cheating on an exam is the single dumbest thing a PhD student at Penn can do.

Turn in only the answer page. Write answers in the spaces provided: brief answers suffice. If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question. **Due in class Tuesday 29 March 2011.**

The data for this problem are at in the latest Rst501.RData for R users as the object nhanes501 and in nhanes501.txt as a text file at <http://stat.wharton.upenn.edu/statweb/course/Spring-2008/stat501> The list is case sensitive, so nhanes501.txt is with lower case items.

The data are from the US National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey (NHANES) for 2007-2008. You can obtain the complete survey from ICPSR via the Penn library web page, but there is no reason to do this for the current exam. The data consist of 250 matched pairs of one daily smoker and one nonsmoker. A daily smoker reported smoking on every day of the past 30 days (SMD641=30) and having smoked at least 100 cigarettes in his or her lifetime (SMQ020=YES). A nonsmoker reports having smoked fewer than 100 cigarettes in his or her lifetime (SMQ020=NO) and has no reported smoking in the previous 30 days (SMD641=missing). The pairs were matched for gender, age, Hispanic or black or other, education level, household income level, and missing value indicators for education and income.

LBXBCD is the blood level of cadmium in $\mu\text{g/dL}$, and LBXBPB is is the blood level of lead in $\mu\text{g/dL}$, where LBXBCDsmk is for the smoker in a pair, LBXBCDcont is for the nonsmoker (control) in the pair, and LBXBCDdif is the difference, $.82-.37=.45$ for pair 1. SMD650smk is for the smoker in the pair: it is the answer to "During the past 30 days, on the days that you smoked, about how many cigarettes did you smoke per day? 1 pack = 20 cigarettes. If >95, enter 95". There is one missing value for SMD650smk – it is an NA. The variable female = 1 if the smoker is female, but in almost all pairs, the two individuals are of the same gender.

```
> dim(nhanes501)
[1] 250  9
> round(nhanes501, 2)[1:3, ]
  id LBXBCDsmk LBXBCDcont LBXBCDdif LBXBPBsmk LBXBPBcont LBXBPBdif SMD650smk female
1  1      0.82      0.37      0.45      0.86      1.30      -0.44      1      1
2  2      3.00      0.27      2.73      2.60      0.82      1.78      3      1
3  3      0.44      0.53     -0.09      1.71      3.40     -1.69      3      1
```

For problem 1.2, the codes are:

- A. The matched pair differences in blood cadmium levels are approximately Normal.
- B. The matched pair differences in blood cadmium levels have a thick right tail compared to the Normal (i.e., too many large positive values)
- C. The matched pair differences in blood cadmium levels have a thick left tail compared to the Normal (i.e., too many large negative values)
- D. The matched pair differences in blood cadmium levels have thick symmetric tails compared to the Normal (i.e., extreme values occur too often for the Normal, but they are equally likely to be positive or negative)
- E. There are three large outliers, but otherwise the differences look Normal.

For question 2.

Hypotheses:

- I. H_0 : Z_i are iid, continuous and symmetric about zero versus H_A : Z_i are iid, continuous but not symmetric about 0.
- II. H_0 : Z_i are iid, continuous and symmetric about zero versus H_A : Z_i are iid, continuous symmetric about θ .
- III. H_0 : Z_i are independent, continuous and with median zero versus H_A : Z_i are iid, continuous with common median θ .

For **question 3**, use the model (Z_i, V_i) are iid bivariate observations from a continuous distribution.

Question 4 asks you to construct 3 groups based on the number of cigarettes smoked per day, SMD650smk. The groups are less than 10 (less than half a pack), half a pack to less than a pack (10 to less than 20), and a pack or more. You do this in R with the command cut. Notice that you need to use right=F to exclude 10 from the first interval and exclude 20 from the second. **An easy way to mess up on question 4** is to make the wrong groups. Check that you have the right groups by making sure you have the correct numbers in each group. Remember there is one NA, so $74+82+93 = 249$.

```
> pack<-cut(SMD650smk,c(0,10,20,99),right=F)
> table(pack)
pack
 [0,10) [10,20) [20,99)
      74      82      93
```

as.numeric(pack) makes pack into 1, 2, 3.

```
> table(as.numeric(pack),pack)
      pack
 [0,10) [10,20) [20,99)
 1       74       0       0
 2        0      82       0
 3        0       0      93
```

The model for **question 4** has the $Z_{ij} = \mu + \tau_j + e_{ij}$ where there are groups $j = 1, 2, 3$, and i goes from 1 to 74 in group 1, from 1 to 82 in group 2, and from 1 to 93 in group 3, where the e_{ij} are iid from a continuous distribution. Here, $j=1$ for <half a pack, $j=2$ for at least half a pack but less than a pack, and $j=3$ for a pack or more per day. You are asked to test $H_0: \tau_1 = \tau_2 = \tau_3$ against a general alternative, and $H_{12}: \tau_1 = \tau_2$, $H_{13}: \tau_1 = \tau_3$, and $H_{23}: \tau_2 = \tau_3$.

Print Name **Last name**, then First: _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2011, Midterm, Answer Page #1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

1. Question 1 refers to the matched pair differences in blood levels of cadmium, LBXBCDdif.

All parts of question 1 use LBXBCDdif	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
1.1 Test the null hypothesis that the differences in cadmium levels are Normally distributed using the Shapiro-Wilk test. Give the P-value and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible.	P-value: _____ Null hypothesis is: PAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
1.2 Do a normal quantile plot of the differences in cadmium levels. Circle the ONE best interpretation of that plot; see the data page for the descriptions. (Do not turn in the plot.)	A B C D E
1.3 Use the appropriate version of Wilcoxon's test to test the null hypothesis that the differences in cadmium levels are symmetric about zero. Give the full name of the test, the two-sided P-value, and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible.	Full name: _____ P-value: _____ PAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
1.4 Give the 95% confidence interval for the center of symmetry of the matched pair differences associated with the test in 1.3. Give the 95% confidence interval from the paired t-test. Is it true or false that the t-test interval is about 20% longer than the nonparametric interval?	Nonparametric interval: [_____ , _____] t-test interval: [_____ , _____] TRUE FALSE
1.5 What is the Hodges-Lehmann point estimate of the center of symmetry of the differences in cadmium levels.	Estimate: _____

2. Question 2 refers to the analyses you did in question 1 and to the three hypotheses, I, II, and III listed on the data page, where the Z_i are the matched pair differences in cadmium levels, $i=1,2,\dots,250$.

	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
2.1 Wilcoxon's test can be used to test hypothesis I, but it will have meaningful power only if $\text{Prob}(Z_i+Z_j > 0)$ is not close to $\frac{1}{2}$. Here, "can be used" means that it falsely rejects the null hypothesis at the stated level, conventionally 0.05.	TRUE FALSE
2.2 The Hodges-Lehmann point estimate and confidence interval are not valid under the alternative hypothesis H_A of I but are valid under H_A of II. Here, valid means that the point estimate is consistent for the center of symmetry of the Z_i and the 95% confidence interval covers the center of symmetry in 95% of studies.	TRUE FALSE
2.3 You cannot correctly use Wilcoxon's test to test hypothesis III, but you can use the sign test. Here, correctly means that the test falsely rejects a true null hypothesis at the nominal rate, conventionally 0.05.	TRUE FALSE
2.4 For the matched pair differences in cadmium levels in question 1, under the alternative hypothesis H_A of I, give a consistent estimate of $\text{Prob}(Z_i+Z_j > 0)$. Give the numerical value of the estimate.	Estimate: _____

Print Name Clearly, **Last**, First: _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2011, Midterm, Answer Page #2

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

3. Question 3 asks you to relate the pair differences in cadmium LBXBCDdif to the pair differences in lead LBXBPDdif.

	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
3.1 Use Pearson's Normal theory correlation to test the null hypothesis that cadmium differences are unrelated to lead differences. Give the two-sided P-value and the point estimate of the correlation. By this standard, is it plausible that LBXBCDdif and LBXBPDdif are unrelated?	P-value: _____ Correlation: _____ PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
3.2 Use Kendall's nonparametric correlation to test the null hypothesis that cadmium differences are unrelated to lead differences. Give the two-sided P-value and the point estimate of the correlation. By this standard, is it plausible that LBXBCDdif and LBXBPDdif are unrelated?	P-value: _____ Correlation: _____ PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
3.3 Use the results in 3.2 to estimate the probability that, in two pairs, the higher cadmium difference will occur in the same pair as the higher lead difference (ie the probability of concordance).	Estimate: _____

4. Question 4 asks you to relate the pair differences in cadmium LBXBCDdif to the number of packs per day smoked by the smoker in each pair, in three groups, less than half a pack, at least half a pack but less than a pack, and a pack or more. See the data page for construction of the variable pack. Do this step carefully, or everything will be wrong – make sure the groups have 74, 82, and 93 pairs. Use the notation on the data page for question 4 (eg. H_0 or H_{12}) to refer to null hypotheses – do not invent a new notation.

	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
4.1 Use an appropriate nonparametric test to test H_0 , the hypothesis of no difference against the alternative of any pattern of differences among the τ 's. Give the name of the test, the P-value and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible.	P-value: _____ Name of test: _____ PLAUSIBLE NOT PLAUSIBLE
4.2 Use Kendall's correlation to correlate SMD650smk and LBXBCDdif. Use it again to correlate as.numeric(pack) and LBXBCDdif. Give both correlations and two-sided P-values.	SMD650smk: P-value _____ Correlation: _____ as.numeric(pack): P-value _____ Correlation: _____
4.3 As discussed in class, use Holm's method to correct the pairwise Wilcoxon P-values. Give the P-values.	H_{12} : _____ H_{13} : _____ H_{23} : _____
4.4 As discussed in class, use Bonferroni's method to correct the pairwise Wilcoxon P-values. Give the P-values.	H_{12} : _____ H_{13} : _____ H_{23} : _____
4. Extra-credit: As discussed in class, use Shaffer's method to correct the pairwise Wilcoxon P-values. Give the P-values. (R won't do this, so it takes more thinking, although it is not difficult.)	H_{12} : _____ H_{13} : _____ H_{23} : _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2011, Midterm, Answer Page #1 ANSWERS

1. Question 1 refers to the matched pair differences in blood levels of cadmium, LBXBCDdif.

All parts of question 1 use LBXBCDdif	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
1.1 Test the null hypothesis that the differences in cadmium levels are Normally distributed using the Shapiro-Wilk test. Give the P-value and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible. (6 points)	P-value: 1.3×10^{-15} Null hypothesis is: PAUSIBLE <input type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/>
1.2 Do a normal quantile plot of the differences in cadmium levels. Circle the ONE best interpretation of that plot; see the data page for the descriptions. (Do not turn in the plot.) (6 points)	A <input type="radio"/> B <input checked="" type="radio"/> C <input type="radio"/> D <input type="radio"/> E <input type="radio"/>
1.3 Use the appropriate version of Wilcoxon's test to test the null hypothesis that the differences in cadmium levels are symmetric about zero. Give the full name of the test, the two-sided P-value, and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible. (6 points)	Full name: Wilcoxon's signed rank test P-value: 2.2×10^{-16} PAUSIBLE <input type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/>
1.4 Give the 95% confidence interval for the center of symmetry of the matched pair differences associated with the test in 1.3. Give the 95% confidence interval from the paired t-test. Is it true or false that the t-test interval is about 20% longer than the nonparametric interval? (10 points)	Nonparametric interval: [0.79, 0.99] t-test interval: [0.92, 1.16] <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE
1.5 What is the Hodges-Lehmann point estimate of the center of symmetry of the differences in cadmium levels. (6 points)	Estimate: 0.885

2. Question 2 refers to the analyses you did in question 1 and to the three hypotheses, I, II, and III listed on the data page, where the Z_i are the matched pair differences in cadmium levels, $i=1,2,\dots,250$.

6 points each	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
2.1 Wilcoxon's test can be used to test hypothesis I, but it will have meaningful power only if $\text{Prob}(Z_i+Z_j > 0)$ is not close to $\frac{1}{2}$. Here, "can be used" means that it falsely rejects the null hypothesis at the stated level, conventionally 0.05.	See comment 14, age 49 in H&W. <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE
2.2 The Hodges-Lehmann point estimate and confidence interval are not valid under the alternative hypothesis H_A of I but are valid under H_A of II. Here, valid means that the point estimate is consistent for the center of symmetry of the Z_i and the 95% confidence interval covers the center of symmetry in 95% of studies. (6 points)	You can't estimate the center of symmetry unless the distribution is symmetric. <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE
2.3 You cannot correctly use Wilcoxon's test to test hypothesis III, but you can use the sign test. Here, correctly means that the test falsely rejects a true null hypothesis at the nominal rate, conventionally 0.05. (6 points)	Contrast the assumptions of the sign test (p60) with those of the signed rank test. <input checked="" type="radio"/> TRUE <input type="radio"/> FALSE
2.4 For the matched pair differences in cadmium levels in question 1, under the alternative hypothesis H_A of I, give a consistent estimate of $\text{Prob}(Z_i+Z_j > 0)$. Give the numerical value of the estimate. (6 points)	Estimate: 0.983 98.3% of the time, when you look at two pairs, the more affected pair (larger $ Z_i $) is positive, so positive results offset other results 98.3% of the time.

Statistics 501, Spring 2011, Midterm, Answer Page #2 ANSWERS

3. Question 3 asks you to relate the pair differences in cadmium LBXBCDdif to the pair differences in lead LBXBPBdif.

	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
3.1 Use Pearson's Normal theory correlation to test the null hypothesis that cadmium differences are unrelated to lead differences. Give the two-sided P-value and the point estimate of the correlation. By this standard, is it plausible that LBXBCDdif and LBXBPBdif are unrelated? (6 points)	<p>P-value: 0.28</p> <p>Correlation: 0.069</p> <p><input checked="" type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
3.2 Use Kendall's nonparametric correlation to test the null hypothesis that cadmium differences are unrelated to lead differences. Give the two-sided P-value and the point estimate of the correlation. By this standard, is it plausible that LBXBCDdif and LBXBPBdif are unrelated? (6 points)	<p>P-value: 0.00037</p> <p>Correlation: 0.151</p> <p><input type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
3.3 Use the results in 3.2 to estimate the probability that, in two pairs, the higher cadmium difference will occur in the same pair as the higher lead difference (ie the probability of concordance.) (6pts)	<p>Estimate: 0.576</p> <p>versus 0.500 for chance agreement</p>

4. Question 4 asks you to relate the pair differences in cadmium LBXBCDdif to the number of packs per day smoked by the smoker in each pair, in three groups, less than half a pack, at least half a pack but less than a pack, and a pack or more. See the data page for construction of the variable pack. Do this step carefully, or everything will be wrong – make sure the groups have 74, 82, and 93 pairs. Use the notation on the data page for question 4 (eg. H_0 or H_{12}) to refer to null hypotheses – do not invent a new notation.

	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
4.1 Use an appropriate nonparametric test to test H_0 , the hypothesis of no difference against the alternative of any pattern of differences among the τ 's. Give the name of the test, the P-value and state whether the null hypothesis is plausible. (6 points)	<p>P-value: 0.008776</p> <p>Name of test: Kruskal-Wallis test</p> <p><input type="radio"/> PLAUSIBLE <input checked="" type="radio"/> NOT PLAUSIBLE</p>
4.2 Use Kendall's correlation to correlate SMD650smk and LBXBCDdif. Use it again to correlate as.numeric(pack) and LBXBCDdif. Give both correlations and two-sided P-values. (6 points)	<p>SMD650smk:</p> <p>P-value 0.0003145 Correlation: 0.161</p> <p>as.numeric(pack):</p> <p>P-value 0.00374 Correlation: 0.142</p>
4.3 As discussed in class, use Holm's method to correct the pairwise Wilcoxon P-values. Give the P-values. (6 points)	<p>H_{12}: 0.0507 H_{13}: 0.0086 H_{23}: 0.4841</p>
4.4 As discussed in class, use Bonferroni's method to correct the pairwise Wilcoxon P-values. Give the P-values. (6 points)	<p>H_{12}: 0.0761 H_{13}: 0.0086 H_{23}: 1.000</p>
4. Extra-credit: As discussed in class, use Shaffer's method to correct the pairwise Wilcoxon P-values. Give the P-values. (R won't do this, so it takes more thinking, although it is not difficult.) (3 points)	<p>H_{12}: 0.0254 H_{13}: 0.0086 H_{23}: 0.4841</p>

**STATISTICS 501 SPRING 2011 MIDTERM
DOING THE PROBLEM SET IN R**

1.1 and 1.2

```
> par(mfrow=c(1,2))
> boxplot(LBXBCDdif)
> qqnorm(LBXBCDdif)
> shapiro.test(LBXBCDdif)
      Shapiro-Wilk normality test
data:  LBXBCDdif
W = 0.8351, p-value = 1.324e-15
```

1.3-1.5

```
> wilcox.test(LBXBCDdif,conf.int=T)
      Wilcoxon signed rank test with continuity correction
data:  LBXBCDdif
V = 30836.5, p-value < 2.2e-16
alternative hypothesis: true mu is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 0.7900248 0.9899250
sample estimates:
(pseudo)median
 0.885041
```

```
> t.test(LBXBCDdif)
      One Sample t-test
data:  LBXBCDdif
t = 17.0183, df = 249, p-value < 2.2e-16
alternative hypothesis: true mean is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 0.9162798 1.1561202
sample estimates:
mean of x
 1.0362
```

```
> 1.1561202-0.9162798
[1] 0.2398404
> 0.9899250-0.7900248
[1] 0.1999002
> 0.2398404/0.1999002
[1] 1.199801
```

2.4

Refer to the output above from wilcox.test.

```
> 30836.5/(250*(250+1)/2)
```

```
[1] 0.9828367
```

3.1

```
> cor.test(LBXBCDdif,LXBPBdif)
```

Pearson's product-moment correlation

data: LBXBCDdif and LXBPBdif

t = 1.0816, df = 248, p-value = 0.2805

alternative hypothesis: true correlation is not equal to 0

95 percent confidence interval:

-0.05602143 0.19096538

sample estimates:

cor

0.06852183

3.2

```
> cor.test(LBXBCDdif,LXBPBdif,method="kendall")
```

Kendall's rank correlation tau

data: LBXBCDdif and LXBPBdif

z = 3.5588, p-value = 0.0003725

alternative hypothesis: true tau is not equal to 0

sample estimates:

tau

0.1512510

3.2

```
> (0.1512510+1)/2
```

```
[1] 0.5756255
```

4.1

```
> kruskal.test(LBXBCDdif,pack)
```

Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test

data: LBXBCDdif and pack

Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 9.4715, df = 2, p-value = 0.008776

4.2

```
> cor.test(SMD650smk,LBXCDDif,method="kendall")
      Kendall's rank correlation tau
data:  SMD650smk and LBXCDDif
z = 3.6031, p-value = 0.0003145
alternative hypothesis: true tau is not equal to 0
sample estimates:
      tau
0.1614722
```

```
> cor.test(LBXCDDif,as.numeric(pack),method="kendall")
      Kendall's rank correlation tau
data:  LBXCDDif and as.numeric(pack)
z = 2.8992, p-value = 0.003742
alternative hypothesis: true tau is not equal to 0
sample estimates:
      tau
0.1421939
```

4.3

```
> pairwise.wilcox.test(LBXCDDif,pack)
      Pairwise comparisons using Wilcoxon rank sum test
data:  LBXCDDif and pack
      [0,10) [10,20)
[10,20) 0.0507 -
[20,99) 0.0086 0.4841
P value adjustment method: holm
```

```
4.4 pairwise.wilcox.test(LBXCDDif,pack,p.adjust.method="bonf")
      Pairwise comparisons using Wilcoxon rank sum test
data:  LBXCDDif and pack
```

```
      [0,10) [10,20)
[10,20) 0.0761 -
[20,99) 0.0086 1.0000
```

4. Extra credit

```
pairwise.wilcox.test(LBXCDDif,pack,p.adjust.method="none")
      Pairwise comparisons using Wilcoxon rank sum test
data:  LBXCDDif and pack
```

```
      [0,10) [10,20)
[10,20) 0.0254 -
[20,99) 0.0029 0.4841
```

In Shaffer's method with 3 groups, 0.0029 is adjusted to $3 \times 0.0029 = 0.0086$, but if this is less than 0.05, then the other two p-values are not adjusted.

Statistics 501 Spring 2012 Final Exam: Data Page 1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Due: Wednesday, May 2, 2012 at 11:00am

Table `MaritalMarijuana` is from a paper by Kazuo Yamaguchi and Denise Kandel, "Marital homophily on illicit drug use among young adults," *Social Forces*, 1993, 72, 505-528. It is in JSTOR if you want to look at it, but there is no need to do that for this exam. The data were extracted from a repeated survey. The table describes illicit drug use before marriage (time 1) and after marriage (time 2) for couples consisting of a husband and a wife. A + indicates use of illicit drugs, including marijuana, psychedelics, cocaine, heroin and nonprescribed pills. A - indicates no use of illicit drugs. For example, in 44 instances, a husband and wife who had both used drugs before marriage (`Wife1=+`, `Husband1=+`) were both not using drugs in the final survey when married (`Wife2=-`, `Husband2=-`). `MaritalMarijuana` is in the R workspace for the course. For other programs, you will have to enter the 16 numbers.

IMPORTANT: Refer to the four variables in this table by their letter/number pairs, `W1 = Wife1`, `H1 = Husband1`, `W2 = Wife2`, `H2 = Husband2`. Fit only hierarchical log-linear models and refer to them by the highest order u-terms they contain, so `[W1,H1]` `[W2,H2]` has a interaction u-term linking `W1` and `H1`, `W2` and `H2`, and main effect u-terms for `W1`, `H1`, `W2`, `H2`, separately and a constant term.

```
> MaritalMarijuana
, , Wife1 = +, Husband1 = +
  Husband2
Wife2  +  -
      + 92 16
      - 46 44
, , Wife1 = -, Husband1 = +
  Husband2
Wife2  +  -
      +  5  2
      - 41 66
, , Wife1 = +, Husband1 = -
  Husband2
Wife2  +  -
      +  1 13
      -  0 42
, , Wife1 = -, Husband1 = -
  Husband2
Wife2  +  -
      +  0  4
      -  1 156
```

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Statistics 501 Spring 2012 Final Exam: Data Page 2
This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Save yourself some arithmetic by learning to use `[]` in R. See what happens when you type `MaritalMarijuana[, 1, 1]`. Also, type `help(margin.table)`

Some questions are “true or false”. Such a question says: “blah and blah and blah”, where the options as answers are “true” and “false”. Circle “true” if “blah and blah and blah” makes sense and is true, but circle false if “blah and blah and not blah” is true. Circle false if “blah and blah and blah” makes no sense.

Turn in only the answer page. Write answers in the spaces provided: brief answers suffice. If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question.

Please write your name on both sides of the exam, last name first. Please include your Penn ID number.

This problem set is an exam. If you discuss or communicate with anyone about this exam, then you have cheated on an exam. Cheating on an exam is the single dumbest thing a doctoral student at Penn can do.

Make and keep a photocopy of your answer page. Place the exam in an envelope with ‘Paul Rosenbaum, Statistics Department’ on it. **The exam is due in my office, 473 Huntsman, on Wednesday, May 2, 2012 at 11:00am.** You may turn in the exam early at my mail box in the Statistics Department, 4th floor, Huntsman or by giving it to Adam at the front desk in statistics, but if you turn in the exam early, place it in an envelope addressed to me. When all of the exams are graded, I will add an **answer key** to the on-line bulk-pack for the course. You can compare the answer key to your photocopy of your exam. Your course grade will be available from the Registrar. I no longer distribute answer keys and graded exams by US Mail, but you may stop in to pick up your graded exam if you wish.

Have a great summer!

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2012 Final Exam: Answer Page 1 This is an exam. Do not discuss it.

Due Wednesday, May 2 at 11:00am	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer									
1.1 The table <i>MaritalMarijuana</i> describes how many people? How many married couples?	People: _____ Couples: _____									
1.2 What percent of wives used illicit drugs before marriage? Of husbands before marriage? Of wives after marriage? Of husbands after marriage?	<table style="width: 100%; border: none;"> <tr> <td></td> <td style="text-align: center;">Before</td> <td style="text-align: center;">After</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Wife</td> <td style="text-align: center;">_____%</td> <td style="text-align: center;">_____%</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Husband</td> <td style="text-align: center;">_____%</td> <td style="text-align: center;">_____%</td> </tr> </table>		Before	After	Wife	_____%	_____%	Husband	_____%	_____%
	Before	After								
Wife	_____%	_____%								
Husband	_____%	_____%								
1.3 Ignoring the data after marriage, what is the odds ratio linking illicit drug use before marriage by people who would later become husband and wife? (This is the W1-H1 odds ratio collapsing over W2-H2.) Give the odds ratio and the two-sided 95% confidence interval (CI). Repeat this for the husband/wife odds ratio after marriage (W2-H2) ignoring data before marriage (i.e., collapsing over W1-H1).	<p style="text-align: center;">Collapsed Husband/Wife Odds Ratio (OR)</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Before Marriage</p> <p>OR: _____ CI: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">After Marriage</p> <p>OR: _____ CI: _____</p>									
1.4 A multinomial model for table <i>MaritalMarijuana</i> assumes independence of drug use by all the individual people in the table, including independence of husbands and wives.	True False									
1.5 Only 2 husbands switched from not using illicit drugs prior to marriage to using illicit drugs after marriage.	True False									

2 Fit the hierarchical log-linear model with all 2-variable interactions and no three-factor or four factor interactions. Use this model for the questions in 2.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
2.1 What is the likelihood ratio goodness of fit (LRgof) statistic for this model? What are the degrees of freedom (DF)? What is the p-value? Based just on the LRgof: Is this an acceptable fit?	<p>LRgof=_____ DF=_____</p> <p>P-value: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Acceptable Not Acceptable</p>
2.2 Use the fitted counts from this model to estimate the odds ratio linking after marriage drug use by husbands and wives (Husband2 and Wife2) at each level of use before marriage. Write in 4 odds ratios.	<p>W1=+,H1=+:_____ W1=-,H1=+:_____</p> <p>W1=+,H1=-:_____ W1=-,H1=-:_____</p>

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2012 Final Exam: Answer Page 2 This is an exam. Do not discuss it.

3.1 The model [W1,H1] [W2,H2] says drug use by husbands and wives may be related at a fixed time, but the couples' patterns of use before marriage are independent of the patterns of use after marriage.	<p style="text-align: center;">True False</p>
3.2 Test the fit of the model [W1,H1] [W2,H2] using the likelihood ratio goodness of fit statistic (LRgof). What is its value? What are the degrees of freedom (DF)? What is the p-value? Based just on the LRgof: Is this an acceptable fit?	<p style="text-align: center;">LRgof=_____ DF=_____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">P-value: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Acceptable Not Acceptable</p>
3.3 The model [W1,W2] [H1,H2] says that, for a person, drug use before marriage may be related to drug use after marriage, but drug use by husbands is independent of drug use by wives. (True/False) Is the fit of this model acceptable?	<p style="text-align: center;">True False</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Acceptable Not Acceptable</p>

4 The model (called mq4) in question 4 is [W1,W2],[W1,H1],[H1,H2],[W2,H2]	<p style="text-align: center;">Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer</p>
4.1 Test the hypothesis that the model mq4 is acceptable against the alternative that the model in question 2 (which adds [W1,H2] and [W2,H1]) is required. What is the likelihood ratio chi square? What are the degrees of freedom? What is the p-value? Is mq4 acceptable by this test?	<p style="text-align: center;">LR chi square=_____ DF=_____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">P-value: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Acceptable Not Acceptable</p>
4.2 There are four hierarchical models that delete one two-factor u-term from mq4, but none of these four models is an acceptable fit. (True or false)	<p style="text-align: center;">True False</p>
4.3 Model mq4 says that a wife's drug use before marriage (W1) is independent of her husband's drug use after marriage (H2).	<p style="text-align: center;">True False</p>
4.4 Model mq4 says that a wife's drug use before marriage (W1) is conditionally independent of her husband's drug use after marriage (H2) given (W2,H1).	<p style="text-align: center;">True False</p>
4.5 Use the fitted counts from model mq4 to estimate the odds ratio linking W1 and H2 for a couple with (W2=+,H1=+).	<p style="text-align: center;">Odds ratio = _____</p>

Stat 501 S-2012 Final Exam: Answer Page 1. Answers

All questions 7 points, except 1.4, 2 points.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer									
1.1 The table MaritalMarijuana describes how many people? How many married couples?	People: 1058 Couples: 529									
1.2 What percent of wives used illicit drugs before marriage? Of husbands before marriage? Of wives after marriage? Of husbands after marriage?	<table border="0"> <tr> <td></td> <td align="center">Before</td> <td align="center">After</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Wife</td> <td align="center">48.0%</td> <td align="center">25.1%</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Husband</td> <td align="center">59.0%</td> <td align="center">35.2%</td> </tr> </table>		Before	After	Wife	48.0%	25.1%	Husband	59.0%	35.2%
	Before	After								
Wife	48.0%	25.1%								
Husband	59.0%	35.2%								
1.3 Ignoring the data after marriage, what is the odds ratio linking illicit drug use before marriage by people who would later become husband and wife? (This is the W1-H1 odds ratio collapsing over W2-H2.) Give the odds ratio and the two-sided 95% confidence interval (CI). Repeat this for the husband/wife odds ratio after marriage (W2-H2) ignoring data before marriage (i.e., collapsing over W1-H1).	<p align="center">Collapsed Husband/Wife Odds Ratio (OR) Before Marriage</p> <p>OR: 4.98 CI: [3.35, 7.46]</p> <p align="center">After Marriage</p> <p>OR: 9.75 CI: [6.10, 15.87]</p>									
1.4 A multinomial model for table MaritalMarijuana assumes independence of drug use by all the individual people in the table, including independence of husbands and wives.	<table border="0"> <tr> <td align="center">True</td> <td align="center"><input checked="" type="radio"/> False</td> </tr> </table>	True	<input checked="" type="radio"/> False							
True	<input checked="" type="radio"/> False									
1.5 Only 2 husbands switched from not using illicit drugs prior to marriage to using illicit drugs after marriage.	<table border="0"> <tr> <td align="center"><input checked="" type="radio"/> True</td> <td align="center">False</td> </tr> </table>	<input checked="" type="radio"/> True	False							
<input checked="" type="radio"/> True	False									

2 Fit the hierarchical log-linear model with all 2-variable interactions and no three-factor or four factor interactions. Use this model for the questions in 2.	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer		
2.1 What is the likelihood ratio goodness of fit (LRgof) statistic for this model? What are the degrees of freedom (DF)? What is the p-value? Based just on the LRgof: Is this an acceptable fit?	<p>LRgof= 1.346 DF= 5</p> <p>P-value: 0.93</p> <table border="0"> <tr> <td align="center"><input checked="" type="radio"/> Acceptable</td> <td align="center">Not Acceptable</td> </tr> </table>	<input checked="" type="radio"/> Acceptable	Not Acceptable
<input checked="" type="radio"/> Acceptable	Not Acceptable		
2.2 Use the fitted counts from this model to estimate the odds ratio linking after marriage drug use by husbands and wives (Husband2 and Wife2) at each level of use before marriage. Write in 4 odds ratios.	<p>W1=+,H1=+: 5.39 W1=-,H1=+: 5.39</p> <p>W1=+,H1=-: 5.39 W1=-,H1=-: 5.39</p>		

Stat 501 S-2012 Final Exam: Answer Page 2 . Answers

3.1 The model [W1,H1] [W2,H2] says drug use by husbands and wives may be related at a fixed time, but the couples' patterns of use before marriage are independent of the patterns of use after marriage.	<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; border-radius: 50%; padding: 5px; text-align: center;">True</div> <div>False</div> </div>
3.2 Test the fit of the model [W1,H1] [W2,H2] using the likelihood ratio goodness of fit statistic (LRgof). What is its value? What are the degrees of freedom (DF)? What is the p-value? Based just on the LRgof: Is this an acceptable fit?	<p>LRgof= 358.05 DF= 9</p> <p>P-value: <0.0001</p> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> <div>Acceptable</div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; border-radius: 50%; padding: 5px; text-align: center;">Not Acceptable</div> </div>
3.3 The model [W1,W2] [H1,H2] says that, for a person, drug use before marriage may be related to drug use after marriage, but drug use by husbands is independent of drug use by wives. (True/False) Is the fit of this model acceptable?	<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; border-radius: 50%; padding: 5px; text-align: center;">True</div> <div>False</div> </div> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center; margin-top: 10px;"> <div>Acceptable</div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; border-radius: 50%; padding: 5px; text-align: center;">Not Acceptable</div> </div>

4 The model (called mq4) in question 4 is [W1,W2],[W1,H1],[H1,H2],[W2,H2]	Fill in or CIRCLE the correct answer
4.1 Test the hypothesis that the model mq4 is acceptable against the alternative that the model in question 2 (which adds [W1,H2] and [W2,H1]) is required. What is the likelihood ratio chi square? What are the degrees of freedom? What is the p-value? Is mq4 acceptable by this test?	<p>LR chi square= 4.06 DF= 2</p> <p>P-value: 0.13</p> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; border-radius: 50%; padding: 5px; text-align: center;">Acceptable</div> <div>Not Acceptable</div> </div>
4.2 There are four hierarchical models that delete one two-factor u-term from mq4, but none of these four models is an acceptable fit. (True or false)	<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; border-radius: 50%; padding: 5px; text-align: center;">True</div> <div>False</div> </div>
4.3 Model mq4 says that a wife's drug use before marriage (W1) is independent of her husband's drug use after marriage (H2).	<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> <div>True</div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; border-radius: 50%; padding: 5px; text-align: center;">False</div> </div>
4.4 Model mq4 says that a wife's drug use before marriage (W1) is conditionally independent of her husband's drug use after marriage (H2) given (W2,H1).	<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; border-radius: 50%; padding: 5px; text-align: center;">True</div> <div>False</div> </div>
4.5 Use the fitted counts from model mq4 to estimate the odds ratio linking W1 and H2 for a couple with (W2=+,H1=+).	Odds ratio = 1.000

```
1.1
> sum(m)
[1] 529
> 2*sum(m)
[1] 1058
```

```
1.2
> margin.table(m,1)/529
Wife2
      +      -
0.2514178 0.7485822
> margin.table(m,2)/529
Husband2
      +      -
0.3516068 0.6483932
> margin.table(m,3)/529
Wife1
      +      -
0.4801512 0.5198488
> margin.table(m,4)/529
Husband1
      +      -
0.5897921 0.4102079
```

```
1.3
> fisher.test(margin.table(m,c(3,4)))
      Fisher's Exact Test for Count Data
p-value < 2.2e-16
95 percent confidence interval:
 3.353750 7.459505
sample estimates of odds ratio: 4.977578
> fisher.test(margin.table(m,c(1,2)))
      Fisher's Exact Test for Count Data
p-value < 2.2e-16

95 percent confidence interval:
 6.09626 15.87163
sample estimates of odds ratio: 9.745102
```

```
2.1
> loglin(m,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4)),fit=T)
$lrt
[1] 1.345795
$df
[1] 5
> 1-pchisq(1.345795,5)
[1] 0.9301496
```

Doing the Problem Set in R: Spring 2012 Final (Page 1)

```
2.2
> ft<-
loglin(m,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4)),fit=T)$fit
11 iterations: deviation 0.07459749
> or(ft[, ,1,1])
[1] 5.389931
> or(ft[, ,1,2])
[1] 5.389931
```

```

> or(ft[, ,2,1])
[1] 5.389931
> or(ft[, ,2,2])
[1] 5.389931

3.2
> loglin(m,list(c(1,2),c(3,4)))
$lrt
[1] 358.0547
$df
[1] 9

3.3
> loglin(m,list(c(1,3),c(2,4)))
$lrt
[1] 152.9353
$df
[1] 9

4.1 Compare two nested models using change in LR chi square.
> loglin(m,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(2,4),c(3,4)))

$lrt
[1] 5.405324
$df
[1] 7
> 5.405324-1.345795
[1] 4.059529
> 1-pchisq(5.405324-1.345795,2)
[1] 0.1313665

4.2 Four tests, of which the first is:
> loglin(m,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(2,4)))
$lrt
[1] 39.72262
$df
[1] 8
> 1-pchisq(39,8)
[1] 4.915382e-06
> ft<-loglin(m,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(2,4),c(3,4)),fit=T)$fit
> or(ft[1, ,1])
[1] 1

```

Statistics 501 Spring 2011 Final Exam: Data Page 1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

The data in the contingency table smoke are from the US National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey (NHANES) for 2007-2008. You can obtain the complete survey from ICPSR via the Penn library web page, but there is no reason to do this for the current exam. A daily smoker reported smoking on every day of the past 30 days (SMD641=30) and having smoked at least 100 cigarettes in his or her lifetime (SMQ020=YES). A nonsmoker reports having smoked fewer than 100 cigarettes in his or her lifetime (SMQ020=NO) and has no reported smoking in the previous 30 days (SMD641=missing). The table also classifies individuals by gender (RIAGENDR), whether the individual served in the military (DMQMILIT), and whether family income is at least twice the poverty level (INDFMPIR>=2). During WWII, the military supplied cigarettes to soldiers, which has led to various studies of the relationship between smoking and military service.

The table smoke is now in the Rworkspace for the course available at my web page <http://www-stat.wharton.upenn.edu/~rosenbap/index.html>. You will need to download it again. You may need to clear your web-browser's memory so it forgets the old version and downloads the new one – if you can't find smoke, that's probably the reason. If you are not using R, you will need to enter the 16 numbers by hand into some other log-linear program.

IMPORTANT: Refer to the four variables in this table by their first letters, S=SmokeDaily, M=Military, T=TwicePoverty, G=Gender. Fit only hierarchical log-linear models and refer to them by the highest order u-terms they contain, so [SM] [TG] has a u-term linking S=SmokeDaily and M=Military, and another linking T=TwicePoverty and G=Gender, contains all four main effects and a constant. This is the **COMPACT NOTATION**.

```
> smoke
, , TwicePoverty = >= 2xPoverty, Gender = Male
      Military
SmokeDaily  Served Did not
  Nonsmoker      149    509
  Smokes Daily    48    147

, , TwicePoverty = < 2xPoverty, Gender = Male
      Military
SmokeDaily  Served Did not
  Nonsmoker      54    376
  Smokes Daily    66    286

, , TwicePoverty = >= 2xPoverty, Gender = Female
      Military
SmokeDaily  Served Did not
  Nonsmoker      16    820
  Smokes Daily     5    123

, , TwicePoverty = < 2xPoverty, Gender = Female
      Military
SmokeDaily  Served Did not
  Nonsmoker       7    780
  Smokes Daily     2    292
```


Statistics 501 Spring 2011 Final Exam: Data Page 2
This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Save yourself some arithmetic by learning to use `[]` in R. See what happens when you type `smoke[, , 1, 1]`. Also, type `help(margin.table)`

Turn in only the answer page. Write answers in the spaces provided: brief answers suffice. If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question.

Make and keep a photocopy of your answer page. Place the exam in an envelope with 'Paul Rosenbaum, Statistics Department' on it. **The exam is due in my office, 473 Huntsman, on Friday, May 6 at 10:00am.** You may turn in the exam early at my mail box in the Statistics Department, 4th floor, Huntsman or by giving it to Adam at the front desk in statistics. When all of the exams are graded, I will add an **answer key** to the on-line bulk-pack for the course. You can compare the answer key to your photocopy of your exam. Your course grade will be available from the Registrar. I no longer distribute answer keys and graded exams by US Mail, but you may stop in the pick up your graded exam if you wish.

Have a great summer!

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2011 Final Exam: Answer Page 2 This is an exam. Do not discuss it.

4. In the $2 \times 2 \times 2 \times 2$ table smoke, fit the hierarchical model with all two-variable u-terms and no three-variable u-terms. Use this model to answer the following questions.

4.1 Use the compact notation to express the model.	Model is:		
4.2 Does this model fit the data reasonably well as judged by the likelihood ratio test of goodness of fit. Give the value of the statistic, its degrees of freedom, p-value and indicate whether this test alone suggests the fit is ok.	Value: _____ DF: _____ p-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE: Fit looks OK Definitely not OK		
4.3 Use the fitted counts from the model in question 4 to estimate four odds ratios linking smoking (S) and military service (M) for the four categories of Twice Poverty and Gender. Fill in the four odds ratios.		Male	Female
	>=2xPoverty		
	<2xPoverty		
4.3 Test each of the 2-variable u-terms in the model in 4.1 one at a time to see if you can simplify the model. That is, test the null hypothesis that each 2-variable u-term is zero in a model that retains all the other 2-variable u-terms. So you are thinking about models that differ from the model in 4.1 by one u-term. Do not do a goodness of fit test. List only those u-terms for which the null hypothesis is plausible, so that a model without that u-term is plausible. If none, write none.	List only u-terms that are plausibly zero. Here [MG] is the name of the u-term linking Military service and gender. Give the chi-square, degrees of freedom, p-value. You will lose points if you list u-terms that are not plausibly zero. u-term Chi-Square DF p-value		
5.			
5.1 Which log-linear model says that S = smoking daily is conditionally independent of M=military service given both of the other variables, G=Gender, T =TwicePoverty. Use the compact notation.			
5.2 Test the goodness of fit of the model in 5.1. Give the likelihood ratio goodness of fit test statistic, degrees of freedom, p-value and state whether the model is rejected at the 0.05 level based on this test.	Value: _____ DF: _____ p-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE: Reject at 0.05 Do not reject		

Answers

Stat 501 S-2011 Final Exam: Answer Page 1 This is an exam. Do not discuss it.

1. From the 2x2x2x2 table smoke, compute the 2x2 marginal table relating smoking (S) to military service (M). Give the counts and the marginal totals (fill in 9 numbers).

S x M margin table	Served in Military	Did not serve	Total
Nonsmoker	226	2485	2711
Smokes Daily	121	848	969
Total	347	3333	3680

2. Use the marginal table in question 1 to answer question 2. (R-users, please use the fisher.test command in R.) (Fill in or circle the correct answer.)

2a. Test the hypothesis of independence in the 2x2 table in question 1, smoking x military service. Give the p-value. Is the null hypothesis of independence plausible?	P-value: 0.0002495 Plausible <input checked="" type="radio"/> Not Plausible
2b. What is the (point) estimate of the odds ratio of the table in question 1? Are people who served in the military more likely than others to smoke daily? Base your answer on the table in question 1.	Odds ratio: 0.637 <input checked="" type="radio"/> More likely Not more likely
2c. What is the 95% confidence interval for the odds ratio in the table in question 1?	Conf. Interval = [0.502 , 0.813]

3. Questions 3-6 return to the 2x2x2x2 table smoke and asks you to answer by fitting log-linear models. Always **use the likelihood ratio chi-square**, not the Pearson chi-square. Refer to models by the COMPACT NOTATION described on the data page.

You want to test the null hypothesis that smoking (S) is independent of the other three variables, allowing the other three variables to have any relationship at all.	Fill in or circle the correct answer
3a. Circle the one model which best expresses the null hypothesis (i.e., the null hypothesis is true if the model is true).	[S][M][T][G] [SM][ST][SG] [S][MT][MG][TG] <input checked="" type="radio"/> [S][MTG]
3b. Test the goodness of fit of the one selected model in 3a. Give the value of the test statistic, the degrees of freedom (DF), the p-value. Is the null hypothesis of problem 3 that S is independent of M, T, and G plausible?	Value: 237.1 DF: 7 p-value: <0.0001 Plausible <input checked="" type="radio"/> Not Plausible

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2011 Final Exam: Answer Page 2 This is an exam. Do not discuss it.

4. In the 2x2x2x2 table smoke, fit the hierarchical model with all two-variable u-terms and no three-variable u-terms. Use this model to answer the following questions.

4.1 Use the compact notation to express the model.	Model is: [S,M][ST][SG][MT][MG][TG]									
4.2 Does this model fit the data reasonably well as judged by the likelihood ratio test of goodness of fit. Give the value of the statistic, its degrees of freedom, p-value and indicate whether this test alone suggests the fit is ok.	Value: 5.02 DF: 5 p-value: 0.41 CIRCLE ONE: <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> Fit looks OK Definitely not OK </div>									
4.3 Use the fitted counts from the model in question 4 to estimate four odds ratios linking smoking (S) and military service (M) for the four categories of Twice Poverty and Gender. Fill in the four odds ratios.	<table border="1" style="width: 100%; text-align: center;"> <thead> <tr> <th></th> <th>Male</th> <th>Female</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>$\geq 2 \times \text{Poverty}$</td> <td>0.752</td> <td>0.752</td> </tr> <tr> <td>$< 2 \times \text{Poverty}$</td> <td>0.752</td> <td>0.752</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>		Male	Female	$\geq 2 \times \text{Poverty}$	0.752	0.752	$< 2 \times \text{Poverty}$	0.752	0.752
	Male	Female								
$\geq 2 \times \text{Poverty}$	0.752	0.752								
$< 2 \times \text{Poverty}$	0.752	0.752								
4.3 Test each of the 2-variable u-terms in the model in 4.1 one at a time to see if you can simplify the model. That is, test the null hypothesis that each 2-variable u-term is zero in a model that retains all the other 2-variable u-terms. So you are thinking about models that differ from the model in 4.1 by one u-term. Do not do a goodness of fit test. List only those u-terms for which the null hypothesis is plausible, so that a model without that u-term is plausible. If none, write none.	List only u-terms that are plausibly zero. Here [MG] is the name of the u-term linking Military service and gender. Give the chi-square, degrees of freedom, p-value. You will lose points if you list u-terms that are not plausibly zero. <table style="width: 100%; text-align: center;"> <thead> <tr> <th>u-term</th> <th>Chi-Square</th> <th>DF</th> <th>p-value</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>None</td> </tr> </tbody> </table>	u-term	Chi-Square	DF	p-value				None	
u-term	Chi-Square	DF	p-value							
			None							
5.										
5.1 Which log-linear model says that S = smoking daily is conditionally independent of M=military service given both of the other variables, G=Gender, T =TwicePoverty. Use the compact notation.	[SGT] [MGT]									
5.2 Test the goodness of fit of the model in 5.1. Give the likelihood ratio goodness of fit test statistic, degrees of freedom, p-value and state whether the model is rejected at the 0.05 level based on this test.	Value: 7.87 DF: 4 p-value: 0.097 CIRCLE ONE: Reject at 0.05 Do not reject									

**Doing the Problem Set in R
Final, Spring 2011**

Question 1.

```
> margin.table(smoke,c(1,2))
      Military
SmokeDaily Served Did not
Nonsmoker   226   2485
Smokes Daily 121   848
```

Question 2.

```
> fisher.test(margin.table(smoke,c(1,2)))
```

Fisher's Exact Test for Count Data

```
data: margin.table(smoke, c(1, 2))
p-value = 0.0002495
alternative hypothesis: true odds ratio is not equal to 1
95 percent confidence interval:
 0.5016968 0.8128271
sample estimates:
odds ratio
 0.637456
```

Question 3.

```
> loglin(smoke,list(1,c(2,3,4)))
2 iterations: deviation 1.136868e-13
$lrt
[1] 237.1712
$pearson
[1] 240.0149
$df
[1] 7
> 1-pchisq(237.1712,7)
[1] 0
```

```
$margin
$margin[[1]]
[1] "SmokeDaily"
$margin[[2]]
[1] "Military"      "TwicePoverty" "Gender"
```

Question 4.1

```
> loglin(smoke,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4)))
5 iterations: deviation 0.06586971
$lrt
[1] 5.021628
$pearson
[1] 5.039157
$df
[1] 5
> 1-pchisq(5.021628,5)
[1] 0.4132464
```

Question 4.2

```
ft<-  
loglin(smoke,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4)),fit=T)$fit  
> or(ft[, ,1,1])  
[1] 0.7522604  
> or(ft[, ,1,2])  
[1] 0.7522604  
> or(ft[, ,2,1])  
[1] 0.7522604  
> or(ft[, ,2,2])  
[1] 0.7522604
```

Question 4.3

None of the terms can be deleted. For example:

```
> loglin(smoke,list(c(1,3),c(1,4),c(2,3),c(2,4),c(3,4)))  
5 iterations: deviation 0.02724409  
$lrt  
[1] 9.778795  
  
$pearson  
[1] 10.62873  
  
$df  
[1] 6  
  
> 9.778795-5.021628  
[1] 4.757167  
> 1-pchisq(4.757167,1)  
[1] 0.02917653
```

Question 5.

```
> loglin(smoke,list(c(1,3,4),c(2,3,4)))  
2 iterations: deviation 1.136868e-13  
$lrt  
[1] 7.868466  
  
$pearson  
[1] 8.222663  
  
$df  
[1] 4  
  
$margin  
$margin[[1]]  
[1] "SmokeDaily" "TwicePoverty" "Gender"  
  
$margin[[2]]  
[1] "Military" "TwicePoverty" "Gender"  
  
> 1-pchisq(7.868466,4)  
[1] 0.09651703
```

Statistics 501, Spring 2010, Midterm: Data Page #1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. If you discuss the exam in any way with anyone, then you have cheated on the exam. The University often expels students caught cheating on exams. Turn in only the answer page. Write answers in the spaces provided: brief answers suffice. If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question. Due in class Tuesday 30 March. The data for this problem are at in the latest Rst501.RData for R users as the object katzkrueger and in katzkrueger.txt as a text file at <http://stat.wharton.upenn.edu/statweb/course/Spring-2008/stat501>. The list is case sensitive, so katzkrueger.txt is with lower case items.

The data are from a paper by Lawrence Katz and Alan Krueger (1992), The effect of the minimum wage on the fast food industry, *Industrial and Labor Relations Review*, 46, 6-21, specifically the subset of data in Table 5 of that paper. (You do not need to look at the paper to do the problem set. If you wish to look at the paper, it in JSTOR on the UPenn library web page at <http://www.jstor.org/stable/2524735>.) The paper concerns an increase in the Federal minimum wage from \$3.80 to \$4.25 per hour that took place on April 1, 1991, and its effects on employment in the fast food industry in Texas. The data are based on two surveys of the same 100 fast food restaurants, one in December 1990 before the increase in the minimum wage, the other in July/August 1991 after the increase in the minimum wage. The restaurant chains were Burger King, KFC and Wendy's (McDonald's refused). Economic theory typically predicts that an increase in the minimum wage will reduce employment essentially because some workers are worth employing at \$3.80 per hour but not at \$4.25 per hour (e.g., George J. Stigler (1946) The Economics of Minimum Wage Legislation, *American Economic Review*, 36, 358-365, <http://www.jstor.org/stable/1801842>). Katz and Krueger looked at this in various ways. In particular, they looked at the change in full-time-equivalent (fte) employment, after-minus-before, which is $fte_{91} - fte_{90}$. (Some of the numbers look a little odd – they are survey responses.) They also looked at the gap in starting wages that the restaurant needed to close to comply with the new minimum wage. For instance, the first restaurant ($id=1$) below was a Burger King ($bk=1$, $kfc=0$) that was not company owned ($co_owned=0$) paying \$3.85 per hour as a starting wage in December 1990, so to reach the new minimum wage it had to close a gap of $\$4.25 - \$3.85 = \$0.40$. Notice that the second restaurant below ($id=3$) had the same gap, but raised the starting wage to \$4.40, that is, an increase of \$0.65, rather than the required \$0.40. Notice that the eighth restaurant ($id=27$) was paying \$4.60 before the increase, so its gap is zero, as the law did not require it to raise wages. Katz and Krueger argued that if conventional theory were correct, the decline in employment should be larger if gap is larger. The variable `grp` forms groups using gap, while `twogrp` makes just two groups, $>\$0.40$ and $\leq \$0.25$ with the rest as missing (NA).

```
> dim(katzkrueger)
[1] 100 11
> katzkrueger[1:10,]
  id bk kfc co_owned paydec payjul gap fte90 fte91 grp twogrp
1  1  1  0      0   3.85   4.25 0.40 10.13  3.57 (0.25,0.4] NA
2  3  1  0      0   3.85   4.40 0.40 25.70 23.55 (0.25,0.4] NA
3  4  0  1      1   4.15   4.25 0.10 11.98 12.70 (0,0.24] 1
4 14  0  0      0   4.00   4.25 0.25 21.66 29.95 (0.24,0.25] 1
5 20  1  0      0   3.80   4.25 0.45 31.40 18.54 (0.4,0.45] 0
6 24  1  0      0   3.80   4.25 0.45 14.25 12.14 (0.4,0.45] 0
7 25  1  0      1   3.80   4.25 0.45 11.40 19.25 (0.4,0.45] 0
8 27  1  0      0   4.60   4.25 0.00 23.55  7.41 (-Inf,0] 1
9 30  1  0      1   4.20   4.25 0.05 26.99 27.00 (0,0.24] 1
10 32  0  0      0   3.80   4.32 0.45  8.55  7.70 (0.4,0.45] 0
...
> table(twogrp, grp)
      grp
twogrp (-Inf,0] (0,0.24] (0.24,0.25] (0.25,0.4] (0.4,0.45]
      1         10         10          23          0          0
      0         0         0          0          0         37
```


Define three new variables as:

```
> attach(katzkrueger)
> dife<-fte91-fte90
> difer<-fte90-fte91
> difp<-payjul-paydec
```

Notice that $difer = -dife$.

Model 1: $X_i = \mu + \epsilon_i, i=1,2,\dots,m, Y_i = \mu + \epsilon + \epsilon_{j+m}, j=1,\dots,n$, where $\epsilon_k \sim iid, k=1,2,\dots,n+m$, with a continuous distribution.

Model 2: $(X_1, Y_1), \dots, (X_n, Y_n)$ are n iid observations from a continuous bivariate distribution.

Model 3: $X_i, i=1,2,\dots,m$, are iid from one continuous distribution, and $Y_i, j=1,\dots,n$, are iid from another continuous distribution, and the X 's and Y 's are independent of each other.

Model 4: $X_i, i=1,2,\dots,m$, and $Y_i, j=1,\dots,n$, are $n+m$ iid observations from the same continuous distribution.

Model 5: $Y_i - X_i = \sum_{k=1}^m \epsilon_k$ where $\epsilon_i \sim iid$, with a continuous distribution symmetric about 0, $i=1,\dots,n$.

Model 6: $Y_i = \mu + \epsilon X_i + e_i, \dots$, where the e_i are n iid observations from a continuous distribution with median zero independent of the X_i which are untied.

Model 7: $Y_i - X_i = \sum_{k=1}^m \epsilon_k$ where ϵ_i are independent, with possibly different continuous distributions each having median zero.

Model 8: $X_{ij} = \mu + \epsilon_j + \epsilon_{ij}, i=1,2,\dots,n_j, j=1,\dots,K$ where the ϵ_{ij} 's are iid from a continuous distribution, with $0 = \epsilon_1 + \dots + \epsilon_K$.

Model 9: $X_{ij} = \mu + \epsilon_j + \epsilon_{ij}, i=1,2,\dots,n_j, j=1,\dots,K$ where the ϵ_{ij} 's are iid from a continuous distribution, with $0 = \epsilon_1 + \dots + \epsilon_K$, with $\epsilon_j > \epsilon_{j+1}$ or $\epsilon_j = \epsilon_{j+1}$ with at least one strict inequality.

Model 10: $X_{ij} = \mu + \epsilon_j + \epsilon_{ij}, i=1,2,\dots,n_j, j=1,\dots,K$ where the ϵ_{ij} 's are iid from a continuous distribution, with $0 = \epsilon_1 + \dots + \epsilon_K$, $\epsilon_j < \epsilon_{j+1}$ or $\epsilon_j = \epsilon_{j+1}$ with at least one strict inequality.

Model 11: $X_{ij} = \mu + \epsilon_{ij}, i=1,2,\dots,n_j, j=1,\dots,K$ where the ϵ_{ij} 's are iid from a continuous distribution.

Print Name Clearly, Last, First: _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2010, Midterm, Answer Page #1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Use abbreviations and model #'s from the data page.

1. Use the 100 observations on *dife* to answer question 1. *dife* is defined on the data page.

<p>1.A. Do a boxplot, a Normal quantile plot and a Shapiro-Wilk test of Normality to determine whether the changes in employment (<i>dife</i>) look like observations from a Normal distribution. Do not turn in the plots. What is the P-value for the Shapiro-Wilk test? Do the changes in employment look like observations from a Normal distribution?</p>	<p>Shapiro-Wilk P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE Looks Normal Does not look Normal</p>
<p>1.B Use Wilcoxon's signed rank test to test the hypothesis that the changes in employment (<i>dife</i>) are symmetric about zero difference. What is the value of the test statistic? What is the two-sided P-value? Is the null hypothesis rejected at the conventional 0.05 level?</p>	<p>Test statistic: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE Rejected at 0.05 Not rejected at 0.05</p>
<p>1.C Use procedures developed from Wilcoxon's signed rank test to find a two-sided 95% confidence interval and a point estimate for the center of symmetry of the changes in employment (<i>dife</i>). Taking the point estimate at naively, at face value, roughly (to the nearest integer) how many fte employees were gained or lost following the increase in the minimum wage?</p>	<p>95% Interval: [_____, _____] Point estimate: _____ Lost _____ or gained _____ employees</p>
<p>1.D Do a two-sided test of the null hypothesis that the center of symmetry of the changes in employment (<i>dife</i>) reflect a typical decline of 1/2 of an full time equivalent (fte) employee. State briefly how you did the test, give the value of the test statistic, the P-value, and say whether an 1/2 employee decline is plausible.</p>	<p>How you did it: _____ _____ Test statistic _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE Plausible Not plausible</p>
<p>1.E Of the models on the data page, which one model underlies Wilcoxon's signed rank test as you used it in 1.D? Give one model number.</p>	<p>Model number: _____</p>

2. Use the 100 observations on (*dife*, *gap*) to answer question 2.

<p>2.A. Test the null hypothesis that <i>dife</i> and <i>gap</i> are independent using Kendall's correlation. Give: the correlation estimate, the two-sided P-value, and the estimated probability of concordance. Is it plausible that <i>dife</i> and <i>gap</i> are unrelated? Does this result suggest that declines in employment are typically larger when an increase in the minimum wage requires a larger increase in starting wages to comply with the new minimum wage?</p>	<p>Correlation: _____ P-value: _____ Probability of concordance: _____ CIRCLE ONE Plausible Not plausible Does suggest Does not suggest</p>
<p>2.B. Under which two models on the data page would the test in 2A be appropriate? Write two model numbers.</p>	<p>Model numbers: _____</p>
<p>2C. In model 6, with $Y_i = \text{dife}$, $X_i = \text{gap}$, use Kendall's correlation to test the hypothesis that $H_0: \tau = -1$, so that a restaurant with the maximum gap of $\text{gap} = 0.45$ would experience about 1/2 (exactly 0.45) larger decline than a restaurant with $\text{gap} = 0$.</p>	<p>Two-sided p-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE $H_0: \tau = -1$ is plausible Not plausible</p>

Print Name Clearly, Last, First: _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2010, Midterm, Answer Page #1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Use abbreviations and model #'s from the data page.

3. Question 3 asks you to compare the changes in employment, $dife$, for the restaurants with a large ($gap > .4$) or small ($gap \leq 0.25$) gap as defined by $twogrp$. There are 37 large gaps, and 43 small ones. You are looking at the large-minus-small differences in the change in employment, that is, in a difference-in-differences.

<p>3.A Use an appropriate two-sided nonparametric test to see if the change in employment, after-minus-before, is higher or lower with $twogrp=0$ versus $twogrp=1$. What is the name of the test statistic? What is the two-sided P-value? Is the null hypothesis of no difference plausible?</p>	<p>Name of test: _____ P-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE Plausible Not plausible</p>
<p>3.B Give a two-sided 95% confidence interval and point estimate of shift associated with the test in 3A. Orient the difference so it is high gap minus low gap, or $twogrp=0$ minus $twogrp=1$. Does this calculation suggest that a large gap to meet the new minimum wage is associated with a larger decline in employment?</p>	<p>95% Confidence Interval: [_____, _____] Point estimate: _____ CIRCLE ONE Does suggest Does not suggest</p>
<p>3C. Which model underlies the procedure in 3B. Give one model number.</p>	<p>Model number: _____</p>
<p>3D. If $Y=dife$ for $twogrp=1$ and $X=dife$ for $twogrp=0$, give an estimate of $Pr(Y>X)$ based on the procedure in 3A. Does this calculation suggest that a large gap to meet the new minimum wage is associated with a larger decline in employment?</p>	<p>Point estimate: _____ CIRCLE ONE Does suggest Does not suggest</p>
<p>3E. Is the model in 3C needed for the estimate in 3D or could a more general model be used instead? If a more general model would suffice, give its model number.</p>	<p>CIRCLE ONE Needed More general would suffice Model #, if applicable: _____</p>

4. Question 4 asks you to use either $dife$ or $difer$ with grp to compare levels of changes in employment for groups defined by gap . There are 100 restaurants in 5 groups.

<p>4A. Test the null hypothesis that the five groups do not differ in level. What is the name of the appropriate nonparametric test? What is the P-value? Which one model is the null hypothesis in this test and which other one model is the alternative hypothesis? (Pick the best choices and give model numbers.)</p>	<p>Name of test: _____ P-value: _____ Null Model: _____ Alternative: _____</p>
<p>4B. Use Holm's procedure with the Wilcoxon test to compare all pairs of groups. List the pairs of groups that differ significantly as ($grp1, grp2$).</p>	<p>List pairs. If none, write "none".</p>
<p>4C. Stigler's analysis would lead you to expect that a larger gap would lead to a greater decline in employment. Test no difference against Stigler's prediction using the Jonckheere-Terpstra test and the <code>jonck.test</code> function in the course workspace. Give the one-sided p-value. Be careful and think: you must orient the test and calculations so it aims at Stigler's prediction. Is no difference rejected at the 0.05 level in the direction that Stigler predicted?</p>	<p>One-sided p-value: _____ CIRCLE ONE Rejected at 0.05 Not rejected at 0.05</p>

Print Name Clearly, Last, First: _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2010 Midterm Answer Page 1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Use abbreviations and model #'s from the data page.

1. Use the 100 observations on *dife* to answer question 1. *dife* is defined on the data page.

<p>1.A. Do a boxplot, a Normal quantile plot and a Shapiro-Wilk test of Normality to determine whether the changes in employment (<i>dife</i>) look like observations from a Normal distribution. Do not turn in the plots. What is the P-value for the Shapiro-Wilk test? Do the changes in employment look like observations from a Normal distribution?</p>	<p>Shapiro-Wilk P-value: 0.0488 CIRCLE ONE Looks Normal <u>Does not look Normal</u></p>
<p>1.B Use Wilcoxon's signed rank test to test the hypothesis that the changes in employment (<i>dife</i>) are symmetric about zero difference. What is the value of the test statistic? What is the two-sided P-value? Is the null hypothesis rejected at the conventional 0.05 level?</p>	<p>Test statistic: 2966 P-value: 0.0557 CIRCLE ONE Rejected at 0.05 <u>Not rejected at 0.05</u></p>
<p>1.C Use procedures developed from Wilcoxon's signed rank test to find a two-sided 95% confidence interval and a point estimate for the center of symmetry of the changes in employment (<i>dife</i>). Taking the point estimate at naively, at face value, roughly (to the nearest integer) how many <i>fte</i> employees were gained or lost following the increase in the minimum wage?</p>	<p>95% Interval: [-0.015, 2.345] Point estimate: 1.08 Lost _____ or gained 1 employees</p>
<p>1.D Do a two-sided test of the null hypothesis that the center of symmetry of the changes in employment (<i>dife</i>) reflect a typical decline of 1/2 of an full time equivalent (<i>fte</i>) employee. State briefly how you did the test, give the value of the test statistic, the P-value, and say whether an 1/2 employee decline is plausible.</p>	<p>How you did it: Subtract -1/2 (or add 1/2) and test no difference. _____ Test statistic 3312.5 P-value: 0.00681 CIRCLE ONE Plausible <u>Not plausible</u></p>
<p>1.E Of the models on the data page, which one model underlies Wilcoxon's signed rank test as you used it in 1.D? Give one model number.</p>	<p>Model number: 5</p>

2. Use the 100 observations on (*dife*, *gap*) to answer question 2.

<p>2.A. Test the null hypothesis that <i>dife</i> and <i>gap</i> are independent using Kendall's correlation. Give: the correlation estimate, the two-sided P-value, and the estimated probability of concordance. Is it plausible that <i>dife</i> and <i>gap</i> are unrelated? Does this result suggest that declines in employment are typically larger when an increase in the minimum wage requires a larger increase in starting wages to comply with the new minimum wage?</p>	<p>Correlation: 0.177 P-value: 0.01664 Probability of concordance: .59 CIRCLE ONE Plausible <u>Not plausible</u> CIRCLE ONE Does suggest <u>Does not suggest</u></p>
<p>2.B. Under which two models on the data page would the test in 2A be appropriate? Write two model numbers.</p>	<p>Model numbers: 2 and 6</p>
<p>2C. In model 6, with $Y_i = dife$, $X_i = gap$, use Kendall's correlation to test the hypothesis that $H_0: \tau = -1$, so that a restaurant with the maximum gap of $gap = 0.45$ would experience about 1/2 (exactly 0.45) larger decline than a restaurant with $gap = 0$.</p>	<p>Two-sided p-value: 0.0087 CIRCLE ONE $H_0: \tau = -1$ is plausible <u>Not plausible</u></p>

Print Name Clearly, Last, First: _____ ID# _____

Statistics 501, Spring 2010, Midterm, Answer Page #1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone. Use abbreviations and model #'s from the data page.

3. Question 3 asks you to compare the changes in employment, $dife$, for the restaurants with a large ($gap > .4$) or small ($gap \leq 0.25$) gap as defined by $twogrp$. There are 37 large gaps, and 43 small ones. You are looking at the large-minus-small differences in the change in employment, that is, in a difference-in-differences.

<p>3.A Use an appropriate two-sided nonparametric test to see if the change in employment, after-minus-before, is higher or lower with $twogrp=0$ or $twogrp=1$. What is the name of the test statistic? What is the two-sided P-value? Is the null hypothesis of no difference plausible?</p>	<p>Name: Wilcoxon rank sum P-value: 0.0268 CIRCLE ONE Plausible <input type="checkbox"/> Not plausible <input checked="" type="checkbox"/></p>
<p>3.B Give a two-sided 95% confidence interval and point estimate of shift associated with the test in 3A. Orient the difference so it is high gap minus low gap, or $twogrp=0$ minus $twogrp=1$. Does this calculation suggest that a large gap to meet the new minimum wage is associated with a larger decline in employment?</p>	<p>95% Confidence Interval: [0.41 , 5.41] Point estimate: 2.57 CIRCLE ONE Does suggest <input type="checkbox"/> Does not suggest <input checked="" type="checkbox"/></p>
<p>3C. Which model underlies the procedure in 3B. Give one model number.</p>	<p>Model number: 1 _____</p>
<p>3D. If $Y=dife$ for $twogrp=0$ and $X=dife$ for $twogrp=1$, give an estimate of $Pr(Y>X)$ based on the procedure in 3A. Does this calculation suggest that a large gap to meet the new minimum wage is associated with a larger decline in employment?</p>	<p>Point estimate: 0.645 (accepted .35 = 1-.645) CIRCLE ONE Does suggest <input type="checkbox"/> Does not suggest <input checked="" type="checkbox"/></p>
<p>3E. Is the model in 3C needed for the estimate in 3D or could a more general model be used instead? If a more general model would suffice, give its model number.</p>	<p>CIRCLE ONE Needed <input type="checkbox"/> More general would suffice <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Model #, if applicable: 3 _____</p>

4. Question 4 asks you to use either $dife$ or $difer$ with grp to compare levels of changes in employment for groups defined by gap . There are 100 restaurants in 5 groups.

<p>4A. Test the null hypothesis that the five groups do not differ in level. What is the name of the appropriate nonparametric test? What is the P-value? Which one model is the null hypothesis in this test and which other one model is the alternative hypothesis? (Pick the best choices and give model numbers.)</p>	<p>Name of test: Kruskal-Wallis P-value: .135 Null Model: 11 Alternative: 8</p>
<p>4B. Use Holm's procedure with the Wilcoxon test to compare all pairs of groups. List the pairs of groups that differ significantly as ($grp1$, $grp2$).</p>	<p>List pairs. If none, write "none". None</p>
<p>4C. Stigler's analysis would lead you to expect that a larger gap would lead to a greater decline in employment. Test no difference against Stigler's prediction using the Jonckheere-Terpstra test and the <code>jonck.test</code> function in the course workspace. Give the one-sided p-value. Be careful and think: you must orient the test and calculations so it aims at Stigler's prediction. Is no difference rejected at the 0.05 level in the direction that Stigler predicted?</p>	<p>One-sided p-value: 0.987 CIRCLE ONE Rejected at 0.05 <input type="checkbox"/> Not rejected at 0.05 <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> The direction is backwards, so you do not reject in this direction. Had you predicted the opposite direction, you would have rejected.</p>

Doing the Problem Set in R (Spring 2010)

1.A

```
> par(mfrow=c(1,2))
> boxplot(dife,ylab="change in fte")
> qqnorm(dife,ylab="change in fte")
> qqline(dife)
> shapiro.test(dife)
```

Shapiro-Wilk normality test

data: dife

W = 0.9745, p-value = 0.04888

1.B, 1.C

```
> wilcox.test(dife,conf.int=T)
```

Wilcoxon signed rank test with continuity correction

data: dife

V = 2966, p-value = 0.05568

alternative hypothesis: true location is not equal to 0

95 percent confidence interval:

-0.01494096 2.34500504

sample estimates:

(pseudo)median

1.080024

1.D

```
> wilcox.test(dife+.5)
```

Wilcoxon signed rank test with continuity correction

data: dife + 0.5

V = 3312.5, p-value = 0.00681

alternative hypothesis: true location is not equal to 0

or equivalently

```
> wilcox.test(dife-(-.5))
```

data: dife - (-0.5)

V = 3312.5, p-value = 0.00681

alternative hypothesis: true location is not equal to 0

2.A

```
> cor.test(dife,gap,method="kendall")
```

Kendall's rank correlation tau

data: dife and gap

z = 2.3945, p-value = 0.01664

alternative hypothesis: true tau is not equal to 0

sample estimates:

tau

0.1771132

```
> (0.1771132+1)/2
```

```
[1] 0.5885566
```

2.C

```
> cor.test(dife-(-1*gap),gap,method="kendall")
      Kendall's rank correlation tau
data:  dife - (-1 * gap) and gap
z = 2.6229, p-value = 0.00872
alternative hypothesis: true tau is not equal to 0
sample estimates:
      tau
0.1939636
```

3A, 3B, 3C.

```
> wilcox.test(dife~twogrp,conf.int=T)
      Wilcoxon rank sum test with continuity correction
data:  dife by twogrp
W = 1025.5, p-value = 0.02678
alternative: true location shift is not equal to 0
95 percent confidence interval:
 0.4100318 5.4100372
sample estimates:
difference in location
           2.57228
```

```
> 1025.5/(43*37)
```

```
[1] 0.6445632
```

4A.

```
> kruskal.test(dife,grp)
      Kruskal-Wallis rank sum test
data:  dife and grp
Kruskal-Wallis chi-squared = 7.0116, df = 4, p-value =
0.1353
```

4B.

```
> pairwise.wilcox.test(dife,grp)
      Pairwise comparisons using Wilcoxon rank sum test
data:  dife and grp
      (-Inf,0] (0,0.24] (0.24,0.25] (0.25,0.4]
(0,0.24]      1.00      -            -            -
(0.24,0.25]  1.00      1.00        -            -
(0.25,0.4]   1.00      1.00      1.00        -
(0.4,0.45]   0.62      0.79      1.00      0.62
P value adjustment method: holm
```

4C. *Must use difer to get direction right.*

```
> jonck.test(difer,grp)
$ pval
0.986594
```

Statistics 501 Spring 2010 Final Exam: Data Page 1

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

The data are from a survey conducted in 2007 by the CDC: “The Youth Risk Behavior Surveillance System (YRBSS) monitors priority health-risk behaviors and the prevalence of obesity and asthma among youth and young adults. The YRBSS includes a national school-based survey conducted by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) and state, territorial, tribal, and local surveys conducted by state, territorial, and local education and health agencies and tribal governments.” Strictly speaking, specialized methods should be used for data from complex sample surveys, but for the current exam this issue will be ignored. <http://www.cdc.gov/HealthyYouth/yrbs/data/index.htm>

The data are a 2^5 contingency table, `yrbs2007`, described kids 15-18, describing smoking (S), cocaine use (C), alcohol use (A), age in years (Y) and gender (G). **Use S, C, A, Y, and G to refer to the variables.** The table `yrbs2007.2` is the same as `yrbs2007` except it uses the letters S, C, A, Y and G; use either table.

```
> yrbs2007
, , alcohol_Q42 = 0 times, age = 15-16, Q2 = Female
      cocaine_Q50
smoke_Q34 0 times >0 times
      No      2318      5
      Yes      111      4

, , alcohol_Q42 = >0 times, age = 15-16, Q2 = Female
      cocaine_Q50
smoke_Q34 0 times >0 times
      No      520      27
      Yes     130      32

, , alcohol_Q42 = 0 times, age = 17-18, Q2 = Female
      cocaine_Q50
smoke_Q34 0 times >0 times
      No     1715      6
      Yes     144      2

, , alcohol_Q42 = >0 times, age = 17-18, Q2 = Female
      cocaine_Q50
smoke_Q34 0 times >0 times
      No     496      29
      Yes    155      44

, , alcohol_Q42 = 0 times, age = 15-16, Q2 = Male
      cocaine_Q50
smoke_Q34 0 times >0 times
      No     2133     15
      Yes     91      2

, , alcohol_Q42 = >0 times, age = 15-16, Q2 = Male
      cocaine_Q50
smoke_Q34 0 times >0 times
      No     508      49
      Yes    142      43

, , alcohol_Q42 = 0 times, age = 17-18, Q2 = Male
      cocaine_Q50
smoke_Q34 0 times >0 times
      No     1520     12
      Yes     118      7

, , alcohol_Q42 = >0 times, age = 17-18, Q2 = Male
      cocaine_Q50
smoke_Q34 0 times >0 times
      No     641      45
      Yes    212      75
```


Statistics 501 Spring 2010 Final Exam: Data Page 2

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

```
> dimnames(yrbs2007)
$smoke_Q34
[1] "No" "Yes"
S = smoke_Q34 is "Have you ever smoked cigarettes daily, that is, at
least one cigarette every day for 30 days?"
$cocaine_Q50
[1] "0 times" ">0 times"
C = cocaine_Q50 is: "During the past 30 days, how many times did you
use any form of cocaine, including powder, crack or freebase?"
$alcohol_Q42
[1] "0 times" ">0 times"
A = alcohol_Q42 is: "During the past 30 days, on many days did you have
5 or more drinks of alcohol in a row, that is, within a couple of
hours?"
$age
[1] "15-16" "17-18"
Y for years. (Younger kids are excluded.)
$Q2
[1] "Female" "Male"
G for gender.
```

Save yourself some arithmetic by learning to use [] in R. See what happens when you type `yrbs2007[, , 1, 1, 1]` or `yrbs2007[, 2, , ,]`. Also, type `help(round)`

IMPORTANT

The only log-linear models considered are hierarchical models. Refer to such a model using the **compact notation** that indicates the highest order u-terms that are included.

Example: $\log(m_{ijklm}) = u + u_{S(i)} + u_{C(j)} + u_{A(k)} + u_{Y(l)} + u_{G(m)} + u_{SC(ij)} + u_{YG(lm)}$ is [SC] [A] [YG]. Use the S, C, A, Y, G letters and brackets [].

Turn in only the answer page. Write answers in the spaces provided: brief answers suffice. If a question asks you to circle the correct answer, then you are correct if you circle the correct answer and incorrect if you circle the incorrect answer. If instead of circling an answer, you cross out an answer, then you are incorrect no matter which answer you cross out. Answer every part of every question.

Make and keep a photocopy of your answer page. Place the exam in an envelope with 'Paul Rosenbaum, Statistics Department' on it. **The exam is due in my office, 473 Huntsman, on Tuesday, May 11 at 11:00am.** You may turn in the exam early at my mail box in the Statistics Department, 4th floor, Huntsman. When all of the exams are graded, I will add an answer key to the on-line bulk-pack for the course.

This is an exam. Do not discuss it with anyone.

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2010 Final Exam: Answer Page 1 This is an exam. Do not discuss it.

1 Answer this question using ONLY the likelihood ratio goodness-of-fit chi-square for the one model in this question.	CIRCLE ONE or FILL IN
1.1. Does the hierarchical log-linear model with all 2-factor interactions (and no 3 factor interactions) provide an adequate fit to the data?	adequate not adequate
1.2. What is the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square for the model in 1.1? What are its degrees of freedom? What is the p-value?	chi square: _____ df: _____ p-value: _____

2 Answer this question using ONLY the likelihood ratio goodness-of-fit chi-square for the one model in this question.	CIRCLE ONE or FILL IN
2.1 Which hierarchical log-linear model says smoking (S) is conditionally independent of gender (G) given the other three variables (C & A & Y)? The question asks for the largest or most complex model which has this condition.	
2.2 Does the hierarchical log-linear model in 2.1 provide an adequate fit to the data?	adequate not adequate
2.3. What is the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square for the model in 2.1? What are its degrees of freedom? What is the p-value?	chi square: _____ df: _____ p-value: _____

3 Answer this question using ONLY the likelihood ratio goodness-of-fit (lrgof) chi-square for the one model in this question.	CIRCLE ONE or FILL IN
3.1 Does the model [SC] [CA] [CG] [SAY] [AYG] provide an adequate fit based on the lrgof ?	adequate not adequate
3.2 What is the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square for the model in 3.1? What are its degrees of freedom? What is the p-value?	chi square: _____ df: _____ p-value: _____
3.3. If the model in 3.1 were true, would smoking and gender be conditionally independent give the other three variables?	yes no

Last Name: _____ First Name: _____ ID#: _____

Stat 501 S-2010 Final Exam: Answer Page 2 This is an exam. Do not discuss it.

4 Question 4 asks you to compare the simpler model [SC] [CA] [CG] [SAY] [AYG] and the more complex model [SC] [CA] [CG] [SAY] [AYG] [CAG] to see whether the added complexity is needed.	CIRCLE ONE or FILL IN
4.1 Is the fit of the simpler model adequate or is the CAG term needed. In this question, use the 0.05 level as the basis for your decision.	adequate not adequate
4.2 What is the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square for the test in 4.1? What are its degrees of freedom? What is the p-value?	chi square: _____ df: _____ p-value: _____
4.3. If CAG were needed, would the odds ratio linking cocaine use (C) and alcohol (A) be different for males and females?	yes no

5. Fit the model [SC] [CA] [CG] [SAY] [AYG] setting $\epsilon=0.01$. Use the fitted counts under this model to estimate the eight odds ratios linking smoking (S) with cocaine (C) for fixed levels of alcohol (A), age (Y) and gender (G). Fill in the following table with the eight fitted odds ratios.

	Male	Male	Female	Female
	Age 15-16	Age 17-18	Age 15-16	Age 17-18
Alcohol = 0				
Alcohol > 0				

6. Fit the model [SC] [CA] [CG] [SAY] [AYG] setting $\epsilon=0.01$. Use the fitted counts under this model to estimate the 16 conditional probabilities of cocaine use, cocaine>0, given the levels of the other four variables. Put the values in the table. **Round to 2 digits**, so probability 0.501788 rounds to 0.50. The first cell (upper left) is the estimate of the probability of cocaine use for a male, aged 15-16, who neither smokes nor drinks.

		Male	Male	Female	Female
		Age 15-16	Age 17-18	Age 15-16	Age 17-18
Smoke = 0	Alcohol = 0				
Smoke = 0	Alcohol > 0				
Smoke > 0	Alcohol = 0				
Smoke > 0	Alcohol > 0				

Answer Key: Stat 501 Final, Spring 2010, Page 1

1 Answer this question using ONLY the likelihood ratio goodness-of-fit chi-square for the one model in this question.	CIRCLE ONE or FILL IN
1.1. Does the hierarchical log-linear model with all 2-factor interactions (and no 3 factor interactions) provide an adequate fit to the data?	adequate <input checked="" type="radio"/> not adequate
1.2. What is the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square for the model in 1.1? What are its degrees of freedom? What is the p-value?	chi square: 32.4 df: 16 p-value: 0.00889

2 Answer this question using ONLY the likelihood ratio goodness-of-fit chi-square for the one model in this question.	CIRCLE ONE or FILL IN
2.1 Which hierarchical log-linear model says smoking (S) is conditionally independent of gender (G) given the other three variables (C & A & Y)? The question asks for the largest or most complex model which has this condition.	[SCAY] [CAYG] This is the most complex hierarchical model which has no u-term linking S and G, that is, no $u_{SG(im)}$ etc.
2.2 Does the hierarchical log-linear model in 2.1 provide an adequate fit to the data?	<input checked="" type="radio"/> adequate not adequate
2.3. What is the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square for the model in 2.1? What are its degrees of freedom? What is the p-value?	chi square: 6.58 df: 8 p-value: 0.58

3 Answer this question using ONLY the likelihood ratio goodness-of-fit (lrgof) chi-square for the one model in this question.	CIRCLE ONE or FILL IN
3.1 Does the model [SC] [CA] [CG] [SAY] [AYG] provide an adequate fit based on the lrgof ?	<input checked="" type="radio"/> adequate not adequate
3.2 What is the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square for the model in 3.1? What are its degrees of freedom? What is the p-value?	chi square: 13.99 df: 16 p-value: 0.599
3.3. If the model in 3.1 were true, would smoking and gender be conditionally independent give the other three variables?	<input checked="" type="radio"/> yes no As in 2.1, there are no u-terms linking S and G.

Answer Key: Stat 501 Final, Spring 2010, Page 2

4 Question 4 asks you to compare the simpler model [SC] [CA] [CG] [SAY] [AYG] and the more complex model [SC] [CA] [CG] [SAY] [AYG] [CAG] to see whether the added complexity is needed.	CIRCLE ONE or FILL IN
4.1 Is the fit of the simpler model adequate or is the CAG term needed. In this question, use the 0.05 level as the basis for your decision.	<input checked="" type="radio"/> adequate not adequate Barely adequate – p-value is 0.089
4.2 What is the value of the likelihood ratio chi-square for the test in 4.1? What are its degrees of freedom? What is the p-value?	chi square: 2.91 df: 1 p-value: 0.089
4.3. If CAG were needed, would the odds ratio linking cocaine use (C) and alcohol (A) be different for males and females?	<input checked="" type="radio"/> yes no

5. Fit the model [SC] [CA] [CG] [SAY] [AYG] setting $\epsilon=0.01$. Use the fitted counts under this model to estimate the eight odds ratios linking smoking (S) with cocaine (C) for fixed levels of alcohol (A), age (Y) and gender (G). Fill in the following table with the eight fitted odds ratios.

	Male	Male	Female	Female
	Age 15-16	Age 17-18	Age 15-16	Age 17-18
Alcohol = 0	4.59	4.59	4.59	4.59
Alcohol > 0	4.59	4.59	4.59	4.59

6. Fit the model [SC] [CA] [CG] [SAY] [AYG] setting $\epsilon=0.01$. Use the fitted counts under this model to estimate the 16 conditional probabilities of cocaine use, cocaine>0, given the levels of the other four variables. Put the values in the table. **Round to 2 digits**, so probability 0.501788 rounds to 0.50. The first cell (upper left) is the estimate of the probability of cocaine use for a male, aged 15-16, who neither smokes nor drinks.

		Male	Male	Female	Female
		Age 15-16	Age 17-18	Age 15-16	Age 17-18
Smoke = 0	Alcohol = 0	0.01	0.01	0.00	0.00
Smoke = 0	Alcohol > 0	0.07	0.07	0.05	0.05
Smoke > 0	Alcohol = 0	0.03	0.03	0.02	0.02
Smoke > 0	Alcohol > 0	0.27	0.27	0.20	0.20

Spring 2010 Final: Doing the Exam in R

Question 1. This model has all $10 = 5 \times 4 / 2$ pairwise interactions.

```
> loglin(yrbs2007.2,list(c(1,2),c(1,3),c(1,4),c(1,5),c(2,3),c(2,4),
c(2,5),c(3,4),c(3,5),c(4,5)))
6 iterations: deviation 0.02655809
$lrt
[1] 32.38944
$df
[1] 16
> 1-pchisq(32.38944,16)
[1] 0.00889451
```

Question 2. This model omits the [S,G] or [4,5] u-term and all higher order u-terms that contain it, but includes all other u-terms.

```
> loglin(yrbs2007.2,list(c(1,2,3,4),c(2,3,4,5)))
2 iterations: deviation 0
$lrt
[1] 6.578771
$df
[1] 8
> 1-pchisq(6.578771,8)
[1] 0.5826842
```

Question 3.

```
> loglin(yrbs2007.2,list(c(1,2),c(2,3),c(2,5),c(1,3,4),c(3,4,5)))
5 iterations: deviation 0.05294906
$lrt
[1] 13.99041
$df
[1] 16
> 1-pchisq(13.99041,16)
[1] 0.5994283
```

```
> loglin(yrbs2007.2,list(c(1,2),c(2,3),c(2,5),c(1,3,4),c(3,4,5)))
5 iterations: deviation 0.05294906
$lrt
[1] 13.99041
$df
[1] 16
> loglin(yrbs2007.2,list(c(1,2),c(2,3),c(2,5),c(1,3,4),
c(3,4,5),c(2,3,5)))
6 iterations: deviation 0.01950314
$lrt
[1] 11.07689
$df
[1] 15
> 13.9904108-11.076890
[1] 2.913521
> 1-pchisq(2.914,1)
[1] 0.08781383
```

Question 5.

```
> mhat<-loglin(yrbs2007.2,list(c(1,2),c(2,3),c(2,5),  
c(1,3,4),c(3,4,5)),eps=0.01,fit=T)$fit  
6 iterations: deviation 0.005120433
```

```
> mhat[, ,1,1,1]
```

```
      C  
S      0 times >0 times  
No    2319.8584 10.135780  
Yes   105.8827  2.123171
```

```
> or<-function(tb){tb[1,1]*tb[2,2]/(tb[1,2]*tb[2,1])}
```

```
> or(mhat[, ,1,1,1])
```

```
[1] 4.58949
```

```
> or(mhat[, ,1,1,2])
```

```
[1] 4.58949
```

```
> or(mhat[, ,1,2,1])
```

```
[1] 4.58949
```

```
> or(mhat[, ,1,2,2])
```

```
[1] 4.58949
```

```
> or(mhat[, ,2,1,1])
```

```
[1] 4.58949
```

```
> or(mhat[, ,2,1,2])
```

```
[1] 4.58949
```

```
> or(mhat[, ,2,2,1])
```

```
[1] 4.58949
```

```
> or(mhat[, ,2,2,2])
```

```
[1] 4.58949
```

Question 6.

```
> round(mhat[,2, , ,]/(mhat[,1, , ,]+mhat[,2, , ,]),2)
```

```
, , Y = 15-16, G = Female
```

```
      A  
S      0 times >0 times  
No      0.00      0.05  
Yes     0.02      0.20
```

```
, , Y = 17-18, G = Female
```

```
      A  
S      0 times >0 times  
No      0.00      0.05  
Yes     0.02      0.20
```

```
, , Y = 15-16, G = Male
```

```
      A  
S      0 times >0 times  
No      0.01      0.07  
Yes     0.03      0.27
```

```
, , Y = 17-18, G = Male
```

```
      A  
S      0 times >0 times  
No      0.01      0.07  
Yes     0.03      0.27
```

Have a great summer!

Some useful articles (available from the Library Web Page)

- The Analysis of Repeated Measures: A Practical Review with Examples
- Author(s): B. S. Everitt
- Source: *Journal of the Royal Statistical Society. Series D (The Statistician)*, Vol. 44, No. 1 (1995), pp. 113-135
- Published by: [Blackwell Publishing](#) for the [Royal Statistical Society](#)
- Stable URL: <http://www.jstor.org/stable/2348622>

Abstract

Repeated measures data, in which the same response variable is recorded on each observational unit on several different occasions, occur frequently in many different disciplines. Many methods of analysis have been suggested including t -tests at each separate time point and multivariate analysis of variance. In this paper the application of a number of methods is discussed and illustrated on a variety of data sets. The approach involving the calculation of a small number of relevant summary statistics is considered to have advantages in many circumstances. *kw* Compound Symmetry

- 328. Note: The Use of Non-Parametric Methods in the Statistical Analysis of the Two-Period Change-Over Design
- Author(s): Gary G. Koch
- Source: *Biometrics*, Vol. 28, No. 2 (Jun., 1972), pp. 577-584
- Published by: [International Biometric Society](#)
- Stable URL: <http://www.jstor.org/stable/2556170>

Abstract

The two-period change-over design is often used in clinical trials in which subjects serve as their own controls. This paper is concerned with the statistical analysis of data arising from such subjects when assumptions like variance homogeneity and normality do not necessarily apply. Test procedures for hypotheses concerning direct effects and residual effects of treatments and period effects are formulated in terms of Wilcoxon statistics as calculated on appropriate within subject linear functions of the observations. Thus they may be readily applied to small sample-data.

- A Distribution-Free Test for Related Correlation Coefficients
- Author(s): Douglas A. Wolfe
- Source: *Technometrics*, Vol. 19, No. 4 (Nov., 1977), pp. 507-509
- Published by: [American Statistical Association](#) and [American Society for Quality](#)
- Stable URL: <http://www.jstor.org/stable/1267893>

Abstract

Let (X_1, X_2, X_3) be a continuous, trivariate random vector for which it is of interest to compare the correlation between X_2 and X_1 with that between X_3 and X_1 . This problem is important, for example, when both X_2 and X_3 are potential linear predictors for X_1 or, more generally, whenever the variable (X_1, X_2, X_3) represents a triplet of measurements on the same individual and correlation comparisons are desired. In this note it is shown that an exact distribution-free test for such problems can be based on a single Kendall correlation coefficient.

- The Analysis of Multidimensional Contingency Tables
- Author(s): Stephen E. Fienberg
- Source: *Ecology*, Vol. 51, No. 3 (May, 1970), pp. 419-433
- Published by: [Ecological Society of America](#)
- Stable URL: <http://www.jstor.org/stable/1935377>

Abstract

Ecological data often come in the form of multidimensional tables of counts, referred to as contingency tables. During the last decade several new methods of analyzing such tables have been proposed. Here, a class of models analogous to those used in the analysis of variance is discussed, and a method for computing the expected cell counts for the different models is presented. Two different tests for checking the goodness-of-fit of a particular model are then examined. The first is the simple generalization of the Pearson chi-square test statistic, while the second is referred to as the likelihood-ratio chi-square test statistic. Both have the same asymptotic chi-square distribution. The likelihood-ratio statistic can be used in the selection of a suitable model, via the technique of partitioning. All of the methods presented are illustrated using data collected by Schoener on lizards from the West Indies.

Other useful materials available from the library web page:

Shaffer, Juliet Popper. "Multiple hypothesis testing." *Annual Review of Psychology* 46 (1995): 561-584.